

# THE ELECTRICAL PROPERTIES OF SOLID OXIDE ELECTROLYTES

T. H. ETSSELL AND S. N. FLENGAS

*Department of Metallurgy and Materials Science, University of Toronto, Toronto 5, Ontario, Canada*

*Received May 7, 1969 (Revised Manuscript Received October 20, 1969)*

## Contents

I. Introduction	339	G. CeO <sub>2</sub>	374
A. Phase Studies	339	H. ThO <sub>2</sub>	374
B. Electrical Conductivity Measurements	340	I. Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	375
C. Transport Number Determinations	340	J. SiO <sub>2</sub>	375
II. ZrO <sub>2</sub> -CaO Electrolytes	341	IX. Summary and Conclusions	376
A. Stabilization of ZrO <sub>2</sub>	341		
B. Electrolyte Preparation	341		
C. Phase Boundaries of the Solid Solutions	341		
D. Stability of the Solid Solutions	342		
E. Lattice Parameters	342		
F. Ionic Conductivities	342		
1. Effect of Composition	344		
2. Effect of Grain Boundaries	344		
G. Order-Disorder Transformation	344		
H. Transport Numbers for Cations	345		
I. Transport Numbers for Electrons	345		
J. Concluding Remarks	347		
III. Other ZrO <sub>2</sub> -Based Electrolytes	348		
A. ZrO <sub>2</sub> -Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	348		
B. ZrO <sub>2</sub> -La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	349		
C. ZrO <sub>2</sub> -Rare Earth Oxides and ZrO <sub>2</sub> -Sc <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	350		
D. ZrO <sub>2</sub> -MgO	352		
E. ZrO <sub>2</sub> -Transition Metal Oxides	353		
F. Applications of ZrO <sub>2</sub> -Based Solid Electrolytes	355		
1. Thermodynamic Property Measurements	355		
2. Oxygen Dissolved in Metals	356		
3. Oxygen in High-Temperature Gases	356		
4. Fuel Cells	357		
5. Kinetics	358		
6. Other	358		
IV. ThO <sub>2</sub> -Based Electrolytes	359		
A. Phase Relations	359		
B. Electrical Conductivities	360		
C. Transport Properties	361		
D. Applications	364		
V. CeO <sub>2</sub> -Based Electrolytes	365		
A. Phase Relations	365		
B. Electrical Conductivities	366		
C. Transport Properties	367		
D. Applications	368		
VI. HfO <sub>2</sub> -Based Electrolytes	368		
VII. Electrolytes Based on Trivalent Metal Oxides	369		
A. Additions of Group IVB Oxides	369		
B. Additions of Alkaline Earth Oxides	370		
VIII. Transport Properties of Refractory Oxides	371		
A. BeO	371		
B. MgO	372		
C. CaO	373		
D. SrO and BaO	373		
E. Sc <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> , Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> , and the Rare Earth Oxides	373		
F. ZrO <sub>2</sub> and HfO <sub>2</sub>	374		

## I. Introduction

During the past 12 years, the potentialities of oxygen-ion conducting solid electrolytes have been realized. They have been used in the construction of galvanic cells for measuring the thermodynamic and kinetic properties of oxygen-bearing systems with high accuracies, in the development of oxygen meters for both gas mixtures and liquid metals, and in the investigation of high-temperature fuel cells.

The most successful oxide electrolytes have been those based on one of the group IVB oxides ZrO<sub>2</sub>, HfO<sub>2</sub>, CeO<sub>2</sub>, or ThO<sub>2</sub> having additions of either an alkaline earth oxide, Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, or a rare earth oxide. When solid solutions are formed in these systems, the presence of the di- or trivalent cations on the cation sublattice causes the formation of anion vacancies to preserve electrical neutrality. The resulting increase in the oxygen ion conductivity can lead to exclusively ionic conduction within certain ranges of temperature and oxygen pressure.

Although the suitability of an oxide system as a solid electrolyte is determined, in part, by properties such as permeability, thermal shock resistance, and resistance to chemical attack by electrode materials, ionic conductivities and transport numbers are the most important criteria. Consequently, this review deals mainly with the electrical properties of these solid solutions and indicates where further research is required. Regions of solid solubility as well as applications are presented. In addition, solid solutions based on Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, or a rare earth oxide are considered. Finally, ionic transport numbers of pure refractory oxides are briefly discussed.

All compositions will be given in terms of mole % and all temperatures in °C.

## A. PHASE STUDIES

For an oxide system to be a potential electrolyte, some solid solubility must be exhibited. In this regard, both electronegativity and cation field strength are important parameters. The latter is defined as  $Z/a^2$ , where  $Z$  is the valence of the cation and  $a$  is the separation distance between the cation and the anion. However, the presence or absence of significant solid solubility can usually be predicted from the similarity of the cation radii.

Table I  
Ionic Radii, Å

	O <sup>2-</sup>	Zr <sup>4+</sup>	Hf <sup>4+</sup>	Ce <sup>4+</sup>	Th <sup>4+</sup>	Sc <sup>3+</sup>	Y <sup>3+</sup>	La <sup>3+</sup>	Ce <sup>3+</sup>	Pr <sup>3+</sup>	Nd <sup>3+</sup>	Sm <sup>3+</sup>	Eu <sup>3+</sup>
Moebius <sup>1</sup>	1.27	0.92		1.07	1.15	0.91	1.07	1.21	1.18	1.16	1.15	1.13	1.11
Ahrens <sup>2</sup>	1.40	0.79	0.78	0.94	1.02	0.81	0.92	1.14	1.07	1.06	1.04	1.00	0.98
	Gd <sup>3+</sup>	Tb <sup>3+</sup>	Dy <sup>3+</sup>	Ho <sup>3+</sup>	Er <sup>3+</sup>	Tm <sup>3+</sup>	Yb <sup>3+</sup>	Lu <sup>3+</sup>	Be <sup>2+</sup>	Mg <sup>2+</sup>	Ca <sup>2+</sup>	Sr <sup>2+</sup>	Ba <sup>2+</sup>
Moebius <sup>1</sup>	1.10	1.09	1.08	1.07	1.06	1.05	1.04	1.03		0.80	1.10	1.24	
Ahrens <sup>2</sup>	0.97	0.93	0.92	0.91	0.89	0.87	0.86	0.85	0.35	0.66	0.99	1.12	1.34

Stabilized ZrO<sub>2</sub>, stabilized HfO<sub>2</sub>, CeO<sub>2</sub>, and ThO<sub>2</sub> have the cubic fluorite structure in which the cations have eightfold coordination. Moebius<sup>1</sup> has deduced a set of radii for the fluorite lattice based on a radius of 1.27 Å for the O<sup>2-</sup> ion, determined from separation distances between them and the geometry of the fluorite structure. These are shown in Table I along with the radii given by Ahrens<sup>2</sup> for sixfold coordination. The latter should be more applicable for the rare earth oxide structures in which the cations are coordinated to either six or seven anions.

## B. ELECTRICAL CONDUCTIVITY MEASUREMENTS

Unfortunately, conductivity measurements on ceramic oxide systems are beset with many difficulties. Because of their high melting points (>2500°), samples are usually prepared by pressing and sintering powders. Homogeneous specimens having the equilibrium phase or phases at the sintering temperature are often difficult to achieve. Even if equilibrium is attained, the phases may be metastable at the measuring temperatures since phase boundaries are often strongly dependent on temperature. Also, the polycrystalline samples will possess regions of varying conductivity such as grain boundaries, internal surfaces due to porosity, and particle-to-particle contacts. These low-conductivity regions may often be effectively "shorted-out" to yield the bulk conductivity by the use of high measuring frequencies.

Another difficulty, arising in the case of ionic conductors, is polarization at the electrodes. If O<sup>2-</sup> ions arrive at an electrode and are unable to discharge because of the presence of concentration or activation polarization, their concentration will build up and impede the approach of additional carriers. This effect produces an additional resistance which is dependent on frequency, temperature, oxygen pressure, and the electrode material.<sup>3-5</sup> At sufficiently high frequencies (>1500 cps), only the bulk resistance and a double layer capacity will normally be measured.

Other factors to be considered include contact resistance, electrical pickup from furnace windings, thermoelectric effects, surface conduction, and thermionic emission from the sample, lead wires, or furnace walls. Surface conduction, often aided by the presence of adsorbed gases, and thermionic emission can be eliminated by the use of three-probe measurements whereby a guard ring is placed around one of the electrodes

and maintained at the same potential as the guarded electrode. Contact resistance can be avoided with four-probe measurements whereby a current is passed through the ends of the sample and the potential drop across a fixed length is recorded. Two-probe measurements are useful because of their simplicity and can yield quite accurate data at relatively low temperatures (<1400°) provided that the problem of contact resistance can be overcome.

Of course, impurities can, and often do, influence electrical conductivities markedly. Nevertheless, their effect is minimal in oxide electrolytes possessing large defect concentrations.

## C. TRANSPORT NUMBER DETERMINATIONS

Several techniques have been used to separate the ionic and electronic contributions to the conductivity. A sample can be electrolyzed between reversible metal or oxygen electrodes, and the quantity of matter transferred is measured and compared to the current passed. Alternately, electrolysis can be carried out with two or more oxide pellets in series and weight losses or gains are recorded. The latter method permits the cation and anion contributions to be separated.

The usual technique is the emf method. When two different oxygen potentials are imposed on the faces of a mixed conductor, then

$$\bar{t}_i = E_{\text{meas}}/E_{\text{thermo}} \quad (1)$$

where  $\bar{t}_i$  is the average ionic transport number between the oxygen potentials defined at the electrodes,  $E_{\text{meas}}$  is the measured emf, and  $E_{\text{thermo}}$  is the thermodynamic emf calculated for the case where  $t_i$  is 1. In the presence of electronic conductivity, open-circuit oxygen transfer occurs from the high-potential to the low-potential side. The electrodes may become polarized and the emf will drop below the true value. Consequently, this method is often only accurate when  $E_{\text{thermo}}$  is small and  $\bar{t}_i > 0.9$ .

Since the ionic defect concentration is controlled by composition, ionic conductivity will be independent of oxygen pressure. However, the number of electronic defects will be markedly influenced by small deviations from stoichiometry and, consequently, will be dependent on oxygen pressure. Therefore, transport numbers can be determined by analyzing curves of conductivity vs. oxygen pressure.

Partial conductivities can sometimes be measured via polarization techniques. One reversible electrode and one electrode blocking to either ions or electrons are used. A small dc voltage is applied which fixes the oxygen potential at the irreversible electrode, and the conductivity is measured as a function of time. If an ionic block is used, interference from gas-electrode reactions is hard to avoid, and the method becomes inaccurate for low electronic transport numbers.

- (1) H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Chem.*, **4**, 81 (1964).
- (2) L. H. Ahrens, *Geochim. Cosmochim. Acta*, **2**, 155 (1952).
- (3) H.-H. Moebius and B. Rohland, *Z. Chem.*, **6**, 158 (1966).
- (4) R. Hartung and H.-H. Moebius, *ibid.*, **7**, 325 (1967).
- (5) H. Peters and K. H. Radeke, *Monatsber. Deut. Akad. Wiss. Berlin*, **10**, 819 (1968).

For fairly large ionic transport numbers, oxygen permeability measurements can be used providing that sufficiently dense material is available so that transport through pores does not interfere. The individual ionic contributions can be separated by measuring diffusion coefficients and calculating partial conductivities from the Nernst-Einstein relation. Also, if one cation is mobile relative to another, electrolysis at a high oxygen pressure will produce some compositional changes at the electrode-electrolyte interfaces.

## II. ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO Electrolytes

### A. STABILIZATION OF ZrO<sub>2</sub>

Both ZrO<sub>2</sub> and solid solutions based on ZrO<sub>2</sub> have been studied extensively, for ZrO<sub>2</sub> is an extremely important refractory. Below 1000°, it has a monoclinic structure and, above 1200°, a tetragonal structure. In addition, a cubic modification exists above 2300°, although considerable disagreement has arisen over this phase.<sup>6,7</sup> Nevertheless, ZrO<sub>2</sub> can be readily stabilized in the cubic form by the addition of many different metal oxides.

In 1929, Ruff and Ebert<sup>8</sup> postulated that an oxide could stabilize ZrO<sub>2</sub> if its cation radius was similar to that of Zr<sup>4+</sup> and it had a cubic structure. Dietzel and Tober<sup>9</sup> included the requirement that the metal-oxygen bonds of the oxide must be more ionic than those of ZrO<sub>2</sub>. More recently, Stöcker<sup>10</sup> considered the various oxides capable of stabilizing cubic ZrO<sub>2</sub> and reached the following conclusions: (a) the oxides have the general form MO<sub>n</sub> ( $n < 2$ ) and cause the formation of vacancies in the anion sublattice; (b) the solid solutions have a eutectoid temperature and the lower this temperature, the more stable they will be; (c) the cubic phase will be very stable if the cation of stabilizing oxide is strongly electropositive. For the fluorite structure to be stable, the ratio of the cation to the anion radius must be greater than 0.732. For ZrO<sub>2</sub>, this ratio is 0.724 based on the radii recommended by Moebius.<sup>1</sup> Evidently, cations larger than Zr<sup>4+</sup> must be used. However, this is not essential since the presence of anion vacancies tends to stabilize the fluorite phase. The required close-packed structure for the cations will be favored since the repulsion energy between the anions will be reduced.

### B. ELECTROLYTE PREPARATION

A highly important, but often underestimated, part of investigations involving oxide electrolytes concerns the preparation of the solid solutions. A considerable amount of erroneous data has been reported concerning the phase diagrams and electrical properties of these refractory systems because of a failure to achieve equilibrium during the preparation of the samples. During solid-state reactions, equilibrium is often attained only with great difficulty. For instance, direct mixing of the oxides necessitates the use of very high sintering temperatures. Melting may introduce errors due to reactions with crucible materials or vaporization losses. The sintering temperature can be greatly reduced if the oxide powders are finely divided, intimately mixed, and very reactive. This situation can often be realized by evaporating a nitrate mixture to

dryness or coprecipitating the required metal cations as hydroxides or oxalates.

Many solid solutions and compounds based on ZrO<sub>2</sub> have been formed at only 500–800° *via* hydroxide coprecipitation.<sup>11,12</sup> The amorphous precipitates were very reactive, and phases stable at high temperatures could be produced metastably. Solid solutions are formed during coprecipitation rather than during crystallization.<sup>13,14</sup> Submicron, reactive oxide powders have been prepared by the thermal decomposition of metal alkoxides.<sup>15,16</sup> Cubic ZrO<sub>2</sub> could be obtained at room temperature,<sup>15</sup> while fully stabilized solid solutions were formed at only 850°.<sup>16</sup> To avoid contamination, dense homogeneous samples of stabilized ZrO<sub>2</sub> have been produced by induction melting without a crucible.<sup>17,18</sup> Finally, ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO single crystals have been obtained by cooling slowly from a melt.<sup>19</sup>

### C. PHASE BOUNDARIES OF THE SOLID SOLUTIONS

Since the pioneering work of Ruff, Ebert, and Stephan,<sup>20</sup> considerable disagreement has arisen concerning the phase

Table II

Phase Boundaries of Cubic ZrO <sub>2</sub> -CaO Solid Solutions		
Temp, °C	Boundaries, % CaO	Ref
1200	10 and 20	21
2000	16 and 29	22
1000	16 and 27	22
1800	7 and 24	9
1400	14 and 20	9
>2000	13 and 35	23
1500	5 and 30	24
1400	16 and 27	25
1500	10 and 20	26
1500	10 and 20-30	27
1400	12-13 and 20-21	28
1900	12 and 22	29
1800	12-13 and 20-21	30
1800	3 and 25	31
1000	13 and 18	31
1500	10 and 20	32
1000	13 and 20	32
1500	10 and 21	33
1400	10 and 19	34
1500	14 and 20	35
1400	11-12 and 19-20	36

(11) J. Stöcker and R. Collongues, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **245**, 431 (1957); J. Stöcker, R. Collongues, and M. Moser, *Silicates Ind.*, **23**, 67 (1958).

(12) J. Stöcker, *Ann. Chim. (Paris)*, **5**, 1459 (1960).

(13) J. Lefevre, R. Collongues, and F. Leprince-Ringuet, *C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris*, **253**, 1334 (1961); E. K. Keler and V. B. Glushkova, *Sci. Ceram.*, **4**, 233 (1968).

(14) J. Lefevre, *Ann. Chim. (Paris)*, **8**, 117 (1963).

(15) K. S. Mazdiyasi, C. T. Lynch, and J. S. Smith, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 372 (1965).

(16) K. S. Mazdiyasi, C. T. Lynch, and J. S. Smith, *ibid.*, **50**, 532 (1967).

(17) M. Perez y Jorba and R. Collongues, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **257**, 1091 (1963).

(18) C. Deportes, B. Lorang, and G. Vitter, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **2**, 159 (1965).

(19) D. Michel, M. Perez y Jorba, and R. Collongues, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **266**, 1602 (1968).

(20) O. Ruff, F. Ebert, and E. Stephan, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **180**, 215 (1929).

(21) F. Hund, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **199**, 142 (1952).

(22) P. Duwez, F. Odell, and F. H. Brown, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **35**, 107 (1952).

(6) D. K. Smith and C. F. Cline, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **45**, 249 (1962).

(7) B. C. Weber, *ibid.*, **45**, 614 (1962).

(8) O. Ruff and F. Ebert, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **180**, 19 (1929).

(9) A. Dietzel and H. Tober, *Ber. Deut. Keram. Ges.*, **30**, 47, 71 (1953).

(10) J. Stöcker, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, **78** (1961).

boundaries of the single-phase fluorite region. This is indicated in Table II where the relevant data are chronologically presented. Boundaries of 12 and 20% CaO seem to best represent the results. Dixon, *et al.*,<sup>37</sup> placed the lower limit at 12% CaO at 1700°, while monoclinic ZrO<sub>2</sub> and CaZrO<sub>3</sub> were observed in samples containing 9.4 and 20.5% CaO, respectively, which were sintered at 2050°. Only 7 or 8% CaO is needed to stabilize cubic ZrO<sub>2</sub> near the melting point,<sup>12,33</sup> but the tetragonal solid solution precipitates readily at lower temperatures. The relatively good agreement for the upper limit at 20% CaO suggests the possibility of the compound CaZr<sub>4</sub>O<sub>9</sub>. Although the existence of this compound has been considered,<sup>35,38</sup> it has never been identified. The monoclinic CaHf<sub>4</sub>O<sub>9</sub> compound exists below 1450°, but the existence of CaZr<sub>4</sub>O<sub>9</sub> could not be affirmed.<sup>39</sup> Replacement of Hf<sup>4+</sup> ions with Zr<sup>4+</sup> ions in CaHf<sub>4</sub>O<sub>9</sub> lowers the upper temperature limit at which the compound can exist. In the case of CaZr<sub>4</sub>O<sub>9</sub>, this temperature may be too low to permit its formation.<sup>39</sup>

#### D. STABILITY OF THE SOLID SOLUTIONS

During the reaction of ZrO<sub>2</sub> and CaO, the compound CaZrO<sub>3</sub> first forms and then reacts with excess ZrO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>40</sup> Although the compound may begin to form around 800°, temperatures of 1400–1500° may be required to form the solid solution. If the compound is not completely removed during the firing operation, only partly stabilized ZrO<sub>2</sub> will result. The monoclinic-tetragonal transformation of ZrO<sub>2</sub> will then force CaO out of the cubic solid solution and the latter appears unstable.<sup>41</sup> The presence of impurities also significantly aids the decomposition process.<sup>42–44</sup> Undoubtedly, these factors have contributed to

erroneous information concerning the instability of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO solid solutions.<sup>42,45,46</sup> Even partly stabilized ZrO<sub>2</sub> containing only 0.2% total impurities destabilized very little during thermal cycling.<sup>47</sup>

The question of stability can best be answered by considering the eutectoid temperature for this system below which the cubic phase is unstable. Eutectoid temperatures and compositions have been given as 850°,<sup>12</sup> 800° and 15% CaO,<sup>31</sup> and 1230° and 20% CaO.<sup>35</sup> Garvie<sup>35</sup> has suggested that the disagreement evident in Table II can, in part, be accounted for by the metastable existence of the cubic phase. Therefore, phase boundaries which are too wide will result from sintering at a high temperature and then annealing at lower temperatures. Consequently, he heated reactive oxides directly to 1300–1700° and then quenched them to room temperature. However, equilibrium may not be established at the lower temperatures for he has shown boundaries of only 16–17 and 20% CaO at 1300°. The eutectoid temperature of 1230° was obtained by an extrapolation which does not appear justified.<sup>35</sup> Roy, Miyabe, and Diness<sup>31</sup> catalyzed the reactions with high-temperature, high-pressure water to produce their phase diagram. They may have achieved the true equilibrium situation which could not be realized without a catalyst. There is additional evidence to support their low eutectoid temperature. Theoretical considerations indicate that CaO should be the most effective stabilizing oxide for ZrO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>12</sup> Heating for 520 hr at 1200°,<sup>22</sup> 350 hr at 1200°,<sup>32</sup> 100 hr at 1180°,<sup>48</sup> 800 hr at 1100°,<sup>22</sup> 2000 hr at 815°,<sup>22</sup> and 3000 hr at 700°<sup>32</sup> did not destroy fully stabilized ZrO<sub>2</sub>. If the eutectoid temperature were around 1200°, some decomposition might be expected upon annealing at 1000–1150°. Therefore, ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO solid solutions are thermodynamically stable above about 900° and kinetically stable below this temperature. Even the very unstable ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MgO solid solutions could not be decomposed at 815°.<sup>22</sup>

#### E. LATTICE PARAMETERS

Reported lattice parameters, taken either directly from tables or interpolated from graphs, are shown in Table III. To facilitate comparison, values for the 15% CaO composition are given whenever possible. A lattice parameter of 5.131 Å for this composition agrees with most of the results. The lattice parameter increases linearly with CaO content across the cubic phase field. The obviously low values<sup>21,22,24,26,54</sup> may partly be accounted for by incomplete solution of CaO into the fluorite phase.

#### F. IONIC CONDUCTIVITIES

Electrical conductivity data for ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO electrolytes are chronologically presented in Table IV. The values were interpolated from graphs or calculated from equations of the form

$$\sigma = Ae^{-\Delta H/RT} \quad (2)$$

where  $A$  is approximately independent of temperature (ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup>) and  $\Delta H$  is the activation enthalpy (kcal/mol). The max-

- (23) F. Trombe and M. Foëx, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **236**, 1783 (1953).  
 (24) A. I. Avgustinik and N. S. Antsevich, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **27**, 973 (1953).  
 (25) A. Rabenau, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **288**, 221 (1956).  
 (26) A. Cocco, *Chim. Ind. (Milan)*, **41**, 882 (1959).  
 (27) Z. S. Volchenkova and S. F. Pal'guev in "Electrochemistry of Molten and Solid Electrolytes," Vol. 1, Consultants Bureau, New York, N. Y., 1961, p 97.  
 (28) T. Y. Tien and E. C. Subbarao, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **39**, 1041 (1963).  
 (29) H. A. Johansen and J. G. Cleary, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **111**, 100 (1964).  
 (30) D. W. Strickler and W. G. Carlson, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **47**, 122 (1964).  
 (31) R. Roy, H. Miyabe, and A. M. Diness, *Bull. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **43**, 255 (1964); R. Roy, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 1149 (1965).  
 (32) I. Barbariol, *Ann. Chim. (Rome)*, **55**, 321 (1965).  
 (33) T. Noguchi, M. Mizuno, and W. M. Conn, *Solar Energy*, **11**, 145 (1967).  
 (34) R. E. Carter and W. L. Roth in "Electromotive Force Measurements in High-Temperature Systems," C. B. Alcock, Ed., Institution of Mining and Metallurgy, London, 1968, p 125.  
 (35) R. C. Garvie, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **51**, 553 (1968).  
 (36) W. Baukal and R. Scheidegger, *Ber. Deut. Keram. Ges.*, **45**, 610 (1968).  
 (37) J. M. Dixon, L. D. LaGrange, U. Merten, C. F. Miller, and J. T. Porter, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **110**, 276 (1963).  
 (38) Y. A. Pyatenko, *Zh. Strukt. Khim.*, **4**, 708 (1963).  
 (39) C. Delamarre and M. Perez y Jorba, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **261**, 5128 (1965); *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **2**, 313 (1965).  
 (40) E. K. Keler and N. A. Godina, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **103**, 247 (1955); M. Bartuska, *Silikatechnik*, **17**, 79 (1966); T. Nishino and Y. Yoshino, *J. Chem. Soc. Jap., Ind. Chem. Sect.*, **70**, 1088 (1967); A. F. Bessonov and G. A. Taksis, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **41**, 1817 (1967); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **41**, 974 (1967).  
 (41) J. D. Buckley, *NASA Tech. Note*, D-1595 (1962); J. D. Buckley and H. H. Wilson, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **46**, 510 (1963).  
 (42) N. A. Godina and E. K. Keler, *Ogneupory*, **26**, 426 (1961).  
 (43) T. W. Smoot and D. F. King, *IEEE Trans. Aerosp.*, **AS-1**, 1192 (1963).  
 (44) I. M. Demonis and R. Y. Popil'skii, *Tr. Mosk. Khim.-Tekhnol. Inst.*, No. 55, 151 (1967); *Chem. Abstr.*, **68**, 116936 (1968).

- (45) E. K. Keler and A. B. Andreeva, *Ogneupory*, **22**, 65 (1957); O. M. Margulis and N. V. Gul'ko, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **121**, 523 (1958).  
 (46) B. Y. Sukharevskii, I. I. Vishnevskii, and A. M. Gavrish, *ibid.*, **140**, 884 (1961).  
 (47) T. W. Smoot and D. S. Whittemore, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 163 (1965).  
 (48) B. C. Weber, H. J. Garrett, F. A. Mauer, and M. A. Schwartz, *ibid.*, **39**, 197 (1956).

Table III  
Lattice Parameters (Å) for ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO Solid Solutions

	Composition, % CaO				Ref
	10	12	15	20	
		5.120	5.128		22
5.114		5.120	5.126		21
5.122		5.129	5.136		9
5.115		5.120	5.124		24
		5.129			49
5.091		5.106	5.121		26
		5.131			50, 51
5.126		5.131	5.136		27
	5.129	5.133	5.142		28, 30
		5.130			52
	5.127				29
		5.132 <sup>a</sup>			53
		5.120			54
	5.124	5.130	5.138		33
5.125	5.128	5.133			34
	5.126	5.131	5.140		35
5.127	5.128	5.132	5.140		36
5.126		5.131			55

<sup>a</sup>16% CaO.

imum ionic conductivities determined in the investigations where conductivity was studied as a function of composition are italicized. Again, to facilitate comparison, results for the 15% CaO composition are tabulated whenever possible.

Considering the difficulties associated with conductivity measurements which were discussed in section I.B, the agreement, especially among the more recent studies, is quite satisfactory. Relatively low sintering temperatures of only about 1500° may explain some of the low values,<sup>21,27</sup> while no explanation can be offered for the inconsistently high value.<sup>58</sup> Examination of Table IV reveals a conductivity maximum of about  $5.5 \times 10^{-2}$  ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000° and 12-13% CaO, which coincides with the minimum amount of CaO necessary to stabilize ZrO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>28,30,37,54,59,62-65</sup> Several authors have found a maximum within the fluorite field.<sup>27,34,57</sup> The ionic conductivity for the 15% CaO composition is about  $2.4 \times 10^{-2}$  ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000°. Activation energies for the 12-13 and 15% CaO compositions are 25.2 and 29.0 kcal/mol, respectively.

In agreement with eq 2, Arrhenius plots have been linear from 200 to 2000°, indicating that oxygen-ion vacancy migration is controlling the conductivity over this entire temperature range. Slope changes at 550 and 850°<sup>67</sup> may have resulted from

Table IV  
Ionic Conductivities (ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> × 10<sup>2</sup>) of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO Electrolytes at 1000°<sup>a</sup>

	Composition, % CaO						Ref
	10	12	13	14	15	16	
					0.19 (27.9)		21
		0.40	0.40				23
		2.6 (14.1)					56
					1.6 (29.1)		50
					0.28 (25.7)		27
					1.0 (23.1)		57
					13.2 (29.3) <sup>b</sup>		58
			6.0 (25.6)		3.4 (27.0)	2.5 (29.1)	28
		6.7 (24.5)	4.6 (27.4)	4.2 (29.0)	2.1 (30.0)		37
					2.0		51, 52
		3.7 (22.1) <sup>c</sup>		2.7 (25.1)	2.0 (27.2)	1.7 (28.6)	59
4.1 (24.7)		2.1 (26.7)			1.0 (29.5)	0.72 (30.6)	29
0.71 (15.7)			4.7 (25.1)		1.9 (29.0)	1.4 (30.9)	30
						2.7	53
					0.5 (26.1)		60
					4.1 (29.5)		61
		5.9 <sup>c</sup>			2.8		54
		2.8 <sup>c</sup>					62
		4.2 (27.1)			2.1 (29.7)		63
		4.8 (24.9)	5.3 (26.5) <sup>d</sup>	6.2 (28.0) <sup>d</sup>	4.4 (29.5)	3.1 (31.0)	34
3.8 (25.3)					2.2 (28.9)		55

<sup>a</sup> Activation energies (kcal/mol) are in parentheses. When several compositions were studied, the maximum conductivity is italicized.

<sup>b</sup> 14.3% CaO. <sup>c</sup> 12.5% CaO. <sup>d</sup> Single crystals.

(49) A. Hoffmann and W. A. Fischer, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Frankfurt am Main), **17**, 30 (1958).

(50) W. D. Kingery, J. Pappis, M. E. Doty, and D. C. Hill, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **42**, 393 (1959).

(51) A. D. Neumin, S. F. Pal'guyev, V. N. Strelkovskii, and G. V. Burov in "Electrochemistry of Molten and Solid Electrolytes," Vol. 2, M. V. Smirnov, Ed., Consultants Bureau, New York, N. Y., 1964, p 66.

(52) H. Binder, A. Koehling, H. Krupp, K. Richter, and G. Sandstede, *Electrochim. Acta*, **8**, 781 (1963).

(53) T. Y. Tien, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **35**, 122 (1964).

(54) M. L. Ezerskii, N. I. Kozlova, V. S. Bagotskii, G. P. Kalliga, I. M. Demonis, L. N. Rastorguev, and V. I. Prilenskii, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **2**, 1811 (1966); *Inorg. Mater.*, **2**, 1561 (1966).

(55) T. H. Etsell, unpublished results.

(56) I. Uyei, Y. Nakazawa, and T. Uetsuki, *J. Ceram. Assoc. Jap.*, **64**, 139 (1956).

(57) Z. S. Volchenkova and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **2**, 173 (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 8170 (1963).

(58) A. Hoffmann and W. A. Fischer, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Frankfurt am Main), **35**, 95 (1962).

(59) A. Cocco and I. Barbariol, *Univ. Studi Trieste, Fac. Ing., Ist. Chim., Appl. No. 15*, 14 pp (1963); *Chem. Abstr.*, **60**, 8704 (1964).

(60) R. W. Vest and N. M. Tallan, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **36**, 543 (1965).

(61) G. Robert, J. Besson, and C. Deportes, *Rev. Energ. Primaire*, **2**, 5 (1966).

(62) I. M. Demonis, G. P. Kalliga, A. A. Maier, M. L. Ezerskii, N. I. Kozlova, and E. I. Kolesnikova, *Vysokogoneupor. Mater.*, **110** (1966); *Chem. Abstr.*, **66**, 98053 (1967).

(63) J. W. Patterson, E. C. Bogren, and R. A. Rapp, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **114**, 752 (1967).

(64) H.-H. Moebius, *Silikattechnik*, **17**, 385 (1966).

(65) A. Cocco and M. Danelon, *Ann. Chim. (Rome)*, **55**, 1313 (1965).

impurities or incompletely stabilized  $ZrO_2$  since the oxides were directly mixed and fired at only  $1550^\circ$ . In samples containing 18 and 24% CaO, higher slopes were found above  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>37</sup> In the 24% CaO sample, precipitation of  $CaZrO_3$  would deplete the solid solution of CaO and shift the conductivities to higher values. However, this should not occur for the 18% CaO composition. Other authors have observed slope changes at higher temperatures.<sup>29,68</sup> The reason for this is not readily apparent.

### 1. Effect of Composition

The anion vacancy model for these solid solutions has been confirmed *via* density<sup>21,60</sup> and X-ray intensity<sup>28,66</sup> measurements. Both the cations and the anion vacancies are randomly distributed over the available sites.<sup>66</sup> In addition, Diness and Roy<sup>67</sup> found the major defect to be cation interstitials in samples quenched from  $1800^\circ$  at  $1000^\circ/\text{sec}$ .

Across the cubic phase region, the conductivity decreases despite the increasing number of anion vacancies. Both  $\log A$ <sup>69</sup> and  $\Delta H$ <sup>29,34,69</sup> in eq 2 have been shown to increase linearly with the CaO content. Obviously, the oxygen ion mobility is decreasing markedly. Ionic mobility may be expressed as

$$\mu = \frac{\nu a^2 e G}{RT} e^{-\Delta H/RT} \quad (3)$$

where  $\nu$  is the vibration frequency of the anions,  $a$  is the jump distance, and  $G$  includes the activation entropy and a geometric factor dependent on the lattice structure. An increase in  $\Delta H$  would reduce the mobility. This increase could result from lattice distortion due to differences in the radii of the cations,<sup>28,54,68</sup> the presence of  $Ca^{2+}$  ion-anion vacancy complexes,<sup>69,70</sup> or vacancy clustering.<sup>34</sup> Also, defect interactions or clustering will tend to reduce the number of available current carriers below the expected level. Vacancy ordering<sup>27,28,34,65,71,72</sup> will reduce the anion mobility by decreasing  $G$  in eq 3.

Recently, Carter and Roth<sup>34</sup> found the maximum conductivity at 14% CaO which resulted from the opposing effects of  $A$  and  $\Delta H$  in eq 2. These authors introduced a "cluster" model and a "zone" model to represent the variation of conductivity with composition. In the former, the defects were assumed to interact and form clusters, and  $A$  varied as  $x^n$  where  $x$  is the mole fraction of CaO and  $n$  is a constant related to the activation entropy of the complex. The best agreement with the data resulted from a value of 7 for  $n$ , suggesting that ion transport involves a network or other multiplicative process. Their "zone" model had  $A$  varying as  $e^{-m(x'-x)^2}$  where  $m$  and  $x'$  are constants. Because of the similarity of this term to a Poisson distribution, they suggested an interpretation based on composition fluctuations in the disordered phase. Since  $x'$  equalled 0.226, conduction may take place preferentially along paths with an average composition near this value. This model was

supported by dielectric loss data, since loss peaks moved to lower frequencies after annealing the samples.

### 2. Effect of Grain Boundaries

Tien<sup>53</sup> has demonstrated that specimens containing 16% CaO have higher conductivities and lower activation energies below  $1000^\circ$  after they are sintered at  $1600^\circ$  compared to  $2000^\circ$ . Nevertheless, errors introduced by the presence of grain boundaries are insignificant relative to the lack of reproducibility indicated in Table IV. Grain boundaries only occupy a small volume fraction and, indeed, Carter and Roth<sup>34</sup> obtained identical results for single and polycrystalline specimens after correcting for a 3–6% porosity in the latter. Of course, their high sintering temperature of  $2000^\circ$  would result in large grain sizes and diminish the influence of grain boundaries. Grain growth<sup>73</sup> as well as sintering<sup>68,74</sup> appear to be controlled by cation diffusion in these solid solutions.

## G. ORDER-DISORDER TRANSFORMATION

A superstructure develops when  $ZrO_2$ -CaO solid solutions are annealed for long times at temperatures around  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>19,28,34,54,65,75–77</sup> The cations and anion vacancies become ordered and the lattice parameter increases to four times its original size.<sup>28</sup> Ordering occurs more readily in single crystals<sup>34,76,78</sup> and at high CaO concentrations.<sup>28,34,65,69,71,77</sup> It has a maximum rate at  $1000^\circ$ <sup>34,78</sup> and will not occur above  $1250^\circ$ <sup>34,71,78</sup> or below  $650^\circ$ .<sup>34</sup>

Both dielectric<sup>34</sup> and mechanical<sup>69</sup> relaxation measurements have been used to study the ordering process. Dielectric loss peaks increased and moved to lower frequencies during annealing. Carter and Roth<sup>34</sup> suggested that the solid solutions contain zones of ordered oxygen polyhedra at all temperatures which grow by cation migration around  $1000^\circ$ . These zones are atomically coherent with no discontinuities or phase boundaries between them and may grow to  $600 \text{ \AA}$  in size. Wachtman and Corwin<sup>69</sup> observed that internal friction peaks decreased during annealing and postulated that the oxygen vacancies exist in several states of binding. The more complex defect clusters would grow at the expense of the simpler ones during ordering. In both studies, the losses could be attributed to the migration of oxygen ions.

Ordering does not appreciably affect the activation energies for conduction,<sup>28,34,65,75</sup> although ionic conductivities are markedly lowered. For example, during annealing at  $1000^\circ$ , decreases of 33,<sup>28</sup> 30,<sup>65</sup> and 50%<sup>71</sup> have been noted in samples containing from 18 to 20% CaO. The resistivity has been observed to obey both a parabolic rate law<sup>34,78</sup> and first-order kinetics,<sup>65,72</sup> *i.e.*, it is proportional to  $t^{1/2}$  and  $e^{-t}$ , where  $t$  is time, respectively. As already mentioned, ordering tends to reduce  $G$  in eq 3. Defect clusters through which oxygen ions may be extremely mobile will be removed.

Ordering can influence conductivity measurements as evidenced by slope changes in Arrhenius plots between  $1000$  and  $1200^\circ$  for specimens containing between 16 and 20%

(66) H. Schmalzried, *Z. Elektrochem.*, **66**, 572 (1962).

(67) A. M. Diness and R. Roy, *Solid State Commun.*, **3**, 123 (1965).

(68) A. Cocco and I. Barbariol, *Ric. Sci. Part 2, Sez. A*, **296** (1962); *Chem. Abstr.*, **58**, 7462 (1963).

(69) J. B. Wachtman, Jr., and W. C. Corwin, *J. Res. Nat. Bur. Stand.*, **69A**, 457 (1965).

(70) F. A. Kroeger, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **49**, 215 (1966).

(71) J. E. Bauerle and J. Hrizo in "Transport Studies of Defect Structure Inorganic Compounds," R. R. Heikes, Ed., U. S. Government Research and Development Report, AD464733, 1965, p 14.

(72) T. Takahashi and Y. Suzuki, *Denki Kagaku*, **34**, 887 (1966).

(73) T. Y. Tien and E. C. Subbarao, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **46**, 489 (1963).

(74) W. H. Rhodes and R. E. Carter, *ibid.*, **49**, 244 (1966).

(75) E. C. Subbarao and P. H. Sutter, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **25**, 148 (1964).

(76) H.-H. Moebius, *Silikattechnik*, **17**, 358 (1966).

(77) T. Y. Tien, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **47**, 430 (1964).

(78) D. W. White, *Rev. Energ. Primaire*, **2**, 10 (1966).

CaO.<sup>28, 30, 77</sup> However, Carter and Roth<sup>34</sup> observed that some polycrystalline samples did not undergo any conductivity change or develop any additional diffraction peaks for annealing times of up to 3 months. Since cation diffusion, which controls the ordering transformation,<sup>31, 75</sup> is quite slow (section II.H), slope changes would generally not be observed. Lastly, it should be noted that the long-term anneals used to study this transformation have not revealed the presence of either ZrO<sub>2</sub> or CaZrO<sub>3</sub>, which offers further proof of the stability of the solid solutions discussed in section II.D.

## H. TRANSPORT NUMBERS FOR CATIONS

Since Wagner<sup>79</sup> gave the correct explanation for the transport mechanism in stabilized ZrO<sub>2</sub>, many attempts have been made to determine how close the anion transport number  $t_{O^{2-}}$  is to 1.00. The radioactive tracers <sup>95</sup>Zr and <sup>45</sup>Ca and the stable isotope <sup>18</sup>O have been used to determine diffusion coefficients in ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO solid solutions. The results of these investigations are summarized in Table V. The cation diffusion coefficients were extrapolated from higher temperatures for the purpose of comparison only. Such an extrapolation can distort the real situation at 1000° since diffusion along grain boundaries, free surfaces, and dislocations will have a greater influence at low temperatures.

Table V  
Diffusion Coefficients in ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO Solid Solutions

Composition, % CaO	Ion	Diffusion coefficient at 1000°, cm <sup>2</sup> /sec	Activation energy, kcal/mol	Ref
15	O <sup>2-</sup>	$3.7 \times 10^{-8}$ <sup>a</sup>	30.4 <sup>a</sup>	50
14.2	O <sup>2-</sup>	$7.9 \times 10^{-8}$	31.2	80
12, 16	Zr <sup>4+</sup>	$4.6 \times 10^{-18}$ <sup>b</sup>	92.5	74
16	Ca <sup>2+</sup>	$2.8 \times 10^{-18}$ <sup>b</sup>	100.2	74
15	Zr <sup>4+</sup>	$1.2 \times 10^{-13}$ <sup>c</sup>	61.8	81
15	Ca <sup>2+</sup>	$4.4 \times 10^{-14}$ <sup>c</sup>	98.8	81

<sup>a</sup> Taken from a graph; the equation gives values of  $1.5 \times 10^{-7}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/sec and 28.1 kcal/mol. <sup>b</sup> Extrapolated from 1700°. <sup>c</sup> Extrapolated from 1550°.

Anion diffusion coefficients are at least five to six orders of magnitude greater than cation diffusion coefficients at 1000°. The entire electrical conductivity can be accounted for by using anion diffusion coefficients in the Nernst-Einstein equation.<sup>50, 80</sup> At higher temperatures, cation transport numbers will increase because of the high activation energies associated with cation migration. For instance,  $t_{O^{2-}} = 0.99861$ ,  $t_{Zr^{4+}} = 0.00024$ , and  $t_{Ca^{2+}} = 0.00115$  at 1800°. <sup>81</sup> Volchenkova and Pal'guev<sup>27</sup> measured cation transport numbers by a gravimetric method using three oxide plates in series and obtained values ranging from 0.01 to 0.001 at 1000° for samples containing 10-40% CaO. Finally, electrolysis at 1100° for 1875 hr at a current density of 21 mA/cm<sup>2</sup> revealed no measurable resistance change or apparent deterioration of the electrodes of a ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 15% CaO electrolyte.<sup>82</sup>

(79) C. Wagner, *Naturwissenschaften*, **31**, 265 (1943).

(80) L. A. Simpson and R. E. Carter, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **49**, 139 (1966).

(81) H.-H. Moebius, H. Witzmann, and D. Gerlach, *Z. Chem.*, **4**, 154 (1964).

(82) J. Weissbart and R. Ruka, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **108**, 167c (1961); Electrochemical Society Fall Meeting, Detroit, Mich., 1961, Extended Abstract No. 44, Battery Division.

## I. TRANSPORT NUMBERS FOR ELECTRONS

The high ionic transport number of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO solid solutions is readily apparent upon electrolysis in argon.<sup>83, 84</sup> The cathode becomes black and the electrolyte resistance decreases with time. Depending on the current density and temperature, either oxygen-deficient ZrO<sub>2</sub> or zirconium forms at the cathode. Also, electrical conductivities have been shown to be independent of oxygen pressure from 1 to 10<sup>-22</sup> atm at 870°,<sup>85</sup> from 1 to 10<sup>-10</sup> atm at 1427 and 1627°,<sup>50</sup> and from 1 to 10<sup>-12</sup> atm at 1472°. <sup>86</sup> However, as a means of detecting small electronic contributions, this method is quite insensitive. For example, Baker and West<sup>87</sup> defined the onset of n-type conduction with emf measurements, but could not detect it from conductivity measurements at similar oxygen pressures.

Permeabilities of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO electrolytes to oxygen have been determined by several researchers.<sup>88-90</sup> At high oxygen pressures, the permeability varied as  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$  and, from its time dependence, a diffusion coefficient for oxygen of  $2.4 \times 10^{-8}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/sec at 1000° was calculated.<sup>89</sup> This value is lower than those shown in Table V since the permeation rate will be controlled by the species having the lower conductivity, in this instance electron holes. The oxygen pressure dependence is the expected one for the variation of the electron hole concentration.<sup>85</sup> These data<sup>89</sup> along with some conductivity data<sup>97</sup> have been analyzed by Heyne<sup>91</sup> who determined the transport number for electron holes as  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  at 1275° and  $3 \times 10^{-2}$  atm of oxygen.

Polarization measurements at constant currents indicated that the ionic transport number is 1 from 100 to 1100° at 10<sup>-9</sup> atm of oxygen.<sup>80</sup> Using constant applied voltages, Patterson, Bogren, and Rapp<sup>63</sup> found that  $P_0$ , the oxygen pressure where  $\sigma_i = \sigma_n$  or  $t_i = 0.50$ ,<sup>66</sup> is 10<sup>-30.6</sup> atm at 1000°. A value of 10<sup>-28.5</sup> atm was determined by these authors from ac conductivity measurements using similar metal-metal oxide electrodes of Cu-Cu<sub>2</sub>O, Ni-NiO, Cr-Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Nb-NbO, and V-VO.

Most of the research dedicated to determining electronic transport numbers has involved emf measurements. For an oxygen pressure of 1 atm at the cathode and pressures of 0.2 and 10<sup>-17</sup> atm at the anode, average electronic transport numbers of 0.002 and 0.006, respectively, were calculated.<sup>82</sup> Also, an electrolysis experiment indicated that the electronic contribution was less than 0.005 in oxygen for ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 15% CaO.<sup>82</sup> Pure ionic conduction has been demonstrated at temperatures as low as 600° with oxygen concentration cells.<sup>34, 92-94</sup>

(83) G. Beranger, P. Desmarescaux, and P. Lacombe, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **259**, 1961 (1964); G. Beranger and P. Lacombe, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **3**, 235 (1966).

(84) M. Jacquin, M. Guillou, and J. Millet, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **264**, 2101 (1967).

(85) K. Kiukkola and C. Wagner, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **104**, 379 (1957).

(86) R. E. Carter, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **43**, 448 (1960).

(87) R. Baker and J. M. West, *J. Iron Steel Inst., London*, **204**, 212 (1966).

(88) Y. M. Ovchinnikov, S. V. Karpachev, A. D. Neumin, and S. F. Pal'guev, *Ogneupory*, **30**, 40 (1965).

(89) A. W. Smith, F. W. Meszaros, and C. D. Amata, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **49**, 240 (1966).

(90) H. Ullmann, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **237**, 71 (1968).

(91) L. Heyne in "Mass Transport in Oxides," J. B. Wachtman, Jr., and A. D. Franklin, Ed., National Bureau of Standards Special Publication 296, U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C., 1968, p 149.

(92) S. F. Pal'guev and A. D. Neumin in ref 27, p 90.

(93) H. Ullmann, *Z. Chem.*, **7**, 65 (1967).

(94) T. H. Etsell and S. N. Flengas, to be published.

Deviations from theoretical emf values below 600<sup>99</sup> may have arisen owing to impurities in the electrolyte leading to extrinsic electronic conduction. Alternately, in the case of Pt electrodes, the formation of Pt oxides below 500° might interfere.<sup>95</sup> Deviations above 1150° of a cell having Ni-NiO and Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O electrodes undoubtedly resulted from mixed potentials introduced by the argon atmosphere rather than electronic conductivity in the electrolyte.<sup>61</sup>

Emf measurements have also been used to establish the range of oxygen pressures where exclusively ionic conduction occurs. In 1933, Wagner<sup>98</sup> derived the relationship

$$E = \frac{RT}{4F} \int_{\ln P_{O_2}'}^{\ln P_{O_2}''} t_i d \ln P_{O_2} \quad (4)$$

where  $t_i$  is the ionic transport number and  $P_{O_2}''$  and  $P_{O_2}'$  are the oxygen pressures at the cathode and anode, respectively. Assuming that only ionic and n-type conductivity are present, then

$$t_i = \frac{1}{1 + (P_{\Theta}/P_{O_2})^{1/4}} \quad (5)$$

providing that  $\sigma_n \propto P_{O_2}^{-1/4}$ <sup>85</sup> which implies that the mobility of the electrons is unaffected by their concentration. As mentioned previously,  $P_{\Theta}$  is the oxygen pressure where  $t_i = 0.50$ . Substituting eq 5 into eq 4 and applying the condition that  $P_{O_2}' \ll P_{\Theta}$  yield the result

$$PO = P_{O_2}'' e^{-4EF/RT} \quad (6)$$

This relationship was first derived by Schmalzried.<sup>66</sup> Consequently, the parameter  $P_{\Theta}$  may be determined by imposing an oxygen pressure at the anode which is at least two or three orders of magnitude lower than  $P_{\Theta}$ . This was established by Schmalzried<sup>66</sup> with a Ca-CaO mixture. From eq 6, he found that  $t_i = 0.50$  at an oxygen pressure of 10<sup>-24</sup> atm and 1000° and, from eq 5, that  $t_i = 0.98$  at 10<sup>-18</sup> atm and 1000°. At 800°,  $t_i$  became 0.50 at 10<sup>-31</sup> atm. A low oxygen pressure could also be achieved by coulometrically titrating oxygen out of the anode chamber. In this manner, values for  $P_{\Theta}$  of 10<sup>-28</sup> atm<sup>97</sup> and 10<sup>-23</sup> atm<sup>98</sup> at 1000° have been determined. For all these studies, air was used as the reference electrode. In one case,<sup>66</sup> Ni-NiO was also used.

By comparing emf's for the cell NbO<sub>2</sub>, Nb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5-x</sub>|ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO|Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O with those measured for a similar cell with ThO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes having ionic transport numbers of 1, Steele and Alcock<sup>99</sup> calculated a value of 10<sup>-23</sup> atm for  $P_{\Theta}$  at 1000°. Finally, Baker and West<sup>87</sup> established the onset of electronic conduction at 10<sup>-18</sup> atm of oxygen at 1000° using H<sub>2</sub>-H<sub>2</sub>O electrodes. No definite transport number could be associated with this oxygen pressure.

All the aforementioned data are compared in Table VI. The discrepancies may, in part, be due to different electrolyte purities. Easily reduced impurity ions will aid the onset of n-type conductivity.<sup>60,70</sup> Also, emf measurements are subject to errors arising from polarization (section I.C). Both these effects produce misleadingly high electronic transport numbers. Consequently, the lower values in Table VI are to be preferred.

(95) R. Hartung and H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Chem.*, **9**, 197 (1969).

(96) C. Wagner, *Z. Phys. Chem.*, **B21**, 25 (1933).

(97) Y. D. Tretyakov, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **2**, 501 (1966); *Inorg. Mater.*, **2**, 432 (1966).

(98) D. Yuan and F. A. Kroeger, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **116**, 594 (1969).

(99) B. C. H. Steele and C. B. Alcock, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **233**, 1359 (1965).

Table VI

Critical Oxygen Pressures for ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO Electrolytes at 1000°

Log P <sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub>		Ref
t <sub>i</sub> = 0.99	t <sub>i</sub> = 0.50	
-16 <sup>a</sup>	-24	66
-15	-23	98, 99
-20	-28	97
-19 <sup>a</sup>	-27 <sup>b</sup>	63
-23 <sup>a</sup>	-31 <sup>c</sup>	63

<sup>a</sup> Calculated from eq 5. <sup>b</sup> From ac conductivity measurements. <sup>c</sup> From polarization measurements.

Thermodynamic investigations of stable oxide systems which have imposed low oxygen potentials on ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO electrolytes have indirectly helped to establish the width of the oxygen pressure region in which the ionic transport number is approximately 1. The equilibrium oxygen pressures for some of these systems are listed in Table VII. Initially, Kiukkola and

Table VII

## Thermodynamic Data for Some Stable Metal Oxides at 1000°

System	ΔG <sub>f</sub> <sup>o</sup> , kcal/mol of O <sub>2</sub> <sup>100</sup>	Log P <sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub>
Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	-86.0	-14.8
Mo-MoO <sub>2</sub>	-87.7	-15.0
W-WO <sub>2</sub>	-91.9	-15.8
Cr-Cr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	-125.8	-21.6
Mn-MnO	-139.6	-24.0
Ta-Ta <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub>	-143.4	-24.6
Nb-NbO	-146.4	-25.1

Wagner<sup>85</sup> demonstrated that these electrolytes could be used in contact with Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O electrodes to obtain accurate thermodynamic data. Results obtained with Mo-MoO<sub>2</sub><sup>101,102</sup> and W-WO<sub>2</sub><sup>102-105</sup> electrodes were in satisfactory agreement with those from gas equilibrium measurements. In addition, successful studies with TaS<sub>2</sub>-Ta<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> (-16.4),<sup>106</sup> Nb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-Nb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5-x</sub> (-16.9),<sup>107</sup> W-CaWO<sub>4</sub>-CaO (-17.8),<sup>108</sup> Zn-ZnO (-17.9),<sup>109</sup> UO<sub>2.00000</sub> (-18.0),<sup>110</sup> and TiO<sub>1.992</sub> (-18.1)<sup>111</sup> electrodes have been reported. The numbers in parentheses are the logarithms of the equilibrium oxygen pressures at 1000°. In one case,<sup>109</sup> the data were extrapolated above 908°. Finally, although the cell Cr, Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO|air gave values for  $t_i$  (eq 1) of only

(100) O. Kubaschewski, E. L. Evans, and C. B. Alcock, "Metallurgical Thermochemistry," 4th ed, Pergamon Press, London, 1967.

(101) R. A. Rapp, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **227**, 371 (1963).

(102) G. B. Barbi, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **68**, 1025 (1964).

(103) Y. I. Gerasimov, I. A. Vasil'eva, T. P. Chusova, V. A. Geiderikh, and M. A. Timofeeva, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **36**, 358 (1962); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **36**, 180 (1962); *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **134**, 1350 (1960).

(104) F. E. Rizzo, L. R. Bidwell, and D. F. Frank, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **239**, 1901 (1967).

(105) K. Kashida, K. Goto, and M. Someno, *ibid.*, **242**, 82 (1968).

(106) H. R. Larson and J. F. Elliott, *ibid.*, **239**, 1713 (1967).

(107) R. N. Blumenthal, J. B. Moser, and D. H. Whitmore, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 617 (1965).

(108) T. N. Rezhukhina, V. I. Lavrent'ev, V. A. Levitskii, and F. A. Kuznetsov, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **35**, 1367 (1961); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **35**, 671 (1961).

(109) T. C. Wilder, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **245**, 1370 (1969).

(110) T. L. Markin, R. J. Bones, and V. J. Wheeler, *Proc. Brit. Ceram. Soc.*, **8**, 51 (1967).

(111) R. N. Blumenthal and D. H. Whitmore, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **110**, 92 (1963).



0.97 at 1100° and 0.96 at 1200°,<sup>112</sup> excellent agreement with published values<sup>100</sup> for  $\Delta G_f^\circ$  of  $\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_3$  has been obtained with galvanic cells incorporating  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$  electrolytes.<sup>97, 113</sup>

Successful measurements at lower oxygen potentials have not been reported although a Mn-MnO electrode behaved adequately below 800°. Electronic conductivity has been apparent when  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$  electrolytes contacted Mn-MnO<sup>114</sup> and Nb-NbO<sup>115</sup> electrodes, and undoubtedly influenced the results of studies involving Ta-Ta<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>,<sup>116</sup> Nb-NbO,<sup>117</sup> Ti-TiO,<sup>117</sup> and V<sub>2</sub>O-VO<sup>118</sup> electrodes.

Quite recently, Vecher and Vecher<sup>119</sup> have indicated the importance of recognizing the difference between  $t_i$  (eq 5) and  $\bar{t}_i$  (eq 1). From Tretyakov's paper,<sup>97</sup> they calculated that

$$\log P_{\text{O}_2} = -\frac{60.5 \times 10^3}{T} + 19.5 \quad (7)$$

from 900 to 1500°K. However, even if  $t_i = 0.50$  at one electrode,  $\bar{t}_i$  will be about 0.96 and 0.91 for reference electrodes of  $\text{O}_2$  and Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O, respectively. For emf's to be accurate within 1%, *i.e.*,  $\bar{t}_i \geq 0.99$ , it is only necessary that  $t_i$  at the anode be  $\geq 0.9$  for an air or oxygen reference electrode. This requirement will be satisfied if

$$\log P_{\text{O}_2}' \geq -\frac{60.5 \times 10^3}{T} + 23.5 \quad (8)$$

where  $P_{\text{O}_2}'$  is the oxygen pressure at the anode.<sup>119-121</sup> Consequently,  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$  electrolytes should be useful to oxygen pressures four orders of magnitude lower than those listed in column 1 of Table VI. This means that accurate thermodynamic data should be obtainable for  $\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_3$  to 1200° and MnO to 1000-1050°<sup>119</sup> in close agreement with aforementioned emf studies.<sup>97, 113</sup> The data for MnO above 800°<sup>97</sup> could be corrected to account for the electronic conduction.<sup>119</sup>

In summary, the cells  $P_{\text{O}_2}' = 10^{-24}|\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}|\text{air}$  and  $P_{\text{O}_2}' = 10^{-20}|\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}|\text{air}$  have average ionic transport numbers of 0.99 and 0.999 at 1000°, respectively. The accuracies obtainable from such cells will be solely limited by the experimental techniques.

Little has been said thus far concerning temperatures around 1600°—an important consideration since one of the most significant industrial applications of solid oxide electrolytes is their use as oxygen probes for monitoring the content of dissolved oxygen in liquid steel. Although insignificant p-type conductivity occurs at oxygen pressure of 1 atm and 1600°,<sup>50, 61</sup> n-type conductivity has been detected below  $10^{-8}$ - $10^{-9}$  atm<sup>87</sup> and  $10^{-10}$ - $10^{-11}$  atm<sup>122</sup> at this temperature. The latter pressure is equivalent to about 200 ppm by weight of oxygen in steel.

With the cell  $\text{H}_2, \text{H}_2\text{O}|\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}|\text{air}$ , electronic conductivity could be detected at  $10^{-9.5}$  atm.<sup>123</sup> Equations 1 and 5 were used to show that  $\bar{t}_i = 0.99$  and 0.50 at oxygen pressures of  $10^{-10}$  and  $10^{-13}$  atm at 1600°, respectively. A similar cell having CO-CO<sub>2</sub> mixtures at the anode was used to demonstrate that  $\bar{t}_i = 0.98$  at  $10^{-8}$  atm.<sup>124</sup> Measurements like these are especially sensitive to gas leakage and porosity in the electrolytes. Other investigators have demonstrated that  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$  electrolytes are useful to somewhat lower oxygen pressures. Electrodes of Fe-Si-SiO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>114</sup> Fe-O,<sup>125</sup> Fe-Ti-TiO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>126</sup> and Cr-Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>127</sup> have all been used to show that electronic conductivity is essentially absent at an oxygen pressure of  $10^{-12}$  atm and 1600°, *i.e.*, about 25 ppm of oxygen in steel. Reliable results were recently claimed down to  $3 \times 10^{-13}$  atm, *i.e.*, about 10 ppm of oxygen in steel.<sup>128</sup> Still lower oxygen contents might be realized if readings could be taken within 5-10 sec.<sup>128</sup> The Cr-Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> reference electrode used in this latter investigation will reduce the driving force for the open-circuit transfer of O<sup>2-</sup> ions across the electrolyte.

## J. CONCLUDING REMARKS

Several ternary systems involving  $\text{ZrO}_2$  and CaO have been studied. For example, the third components have been MgO,<sup>129</sup> SrO,<sup>130</sup> Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>30</sup> La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>25, 131</sup> Fe<sub>2</sub>O,<sup>49, 58, 132</sup> Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>49, 51, 58, 132</sup> NiO,<sup>51</sup> TiO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>133</sup> and Ta.<sup>134</sup> Additions of both MgO<sup>129</sup> and Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>30</sup> increased the conductivity, possibly owing to reduced lattice distortion in the case of MgO because of the relatively small Mg<sup>2+</sup> ions (Table I) and weaker defect interactions in the case of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. In a Zr<sup>4+</sup> sublattice, Y<sup>3+</sup> and Ca<sup>2+</sup> ions will have effective charges of -1 and -2, respectively. Consequently, Y<sup>3+</sup> ions would be expected to interact less strongly with anion vacancies having effective charges of +2 than Ca<sup>2+</sup> ions. Indeed,  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes have higher conductivities than those formed from the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  ternary system.<sup>30</sup> For the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO-MgO}$  system, a  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 9\% \text{ CaO} + 4\% \text{ MgO}$  sample had a conductivity of  $7.4 \times 10^{-2} \text{ ohm}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  at 1000°. Unfortunately, attempts to increase the MgO content were futile on account of the instability of  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-MgO}$  solid solutions. Higher CaO + MgO contents permitted a greater portion of MgO to be added, but lower conductivities resulted. The addition of SrO destabilizes  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$  solid solutions.<sup>130</sup> The latter can dissolve large amounts of some transition metal oxides, for instance, 12.5% Fe<sub>2</sub>O at 1450°. Generally, the presence of transition metal ions imparts electronic conductivity to the electrolytes. The addition of 0.8 wt % V, 0.1 wt % Fe, and 0.01 wt % Cr caused 50% electronic conduction at only  $10^{-16}$  atm of oxygen and

(112) W. Pluschkell and H.-J. Engell, *Z. Metallk.*, **56**, 450 (1965).

(113) Y. D. Tretyakov and H. Schmalzried, *Ber. Bunsenges. Physik. Chem.*, **69**, 396 (1965).

(114) K. Schwerdtfeger, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **239**, 1276 (1967).

(115) C. B. Alcock and B. C. H. Steele, *Sci. Ceram.*, **2**, 397 (1965).

(116) (a) Y. Matsushita and K. Goto, *J. Fac. Eng. Tokyo Univ.*, **27**, 217 (1964); (b) in "Thermodynamics," Vol. I, International Atomic Energy Agency, Vienna, 1966, p 111.

(117) M. Hoch, A. S. Iyer, and J. Nelken, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **23**, 1463 (1962).

(118) M. Hoch and D. Ramakrishnan, *ibid.*, **25**, 869 (1964).

(119) A. A. Vecher and D. V. Vecher, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **41**, 1288 (1967); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **41**, 685 (1967).

(120) Y. D. Tretyakov and A. Muan, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **116**, 331 (1969).

(121) Y. D. Tretyakov, *Vestn. Mosk. Univ., Ser. II*, in press.

(122) W. A. Fischer and W. Ackermann, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, **36**, 643, 695 (1965).

(123) W. A. Fischer and D. Janke, *ibid.*, **39**, 89 (1968).

(124) J. K. Pargeter, *J. Metals*, **20** (10), 27 (1968).

(125) C. Gatellier and M. Olette, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **266**, 1133 (1968).

(126) C. Gatellier, K. Torssell, and M. Olette, *ibid.*, **266**, 1753 (1968).

(127) R. J. Fruehan, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **242**, 2007 (1968).

(128) R. J. Fruehan, L. J. Martonik, and E. T. Turkdogan, *ibid.*, **245**, 1501 (1969).

(129) S. F. Pal'guev, A. D. Neumin, and V. N. Strelakovsky in "Electrochemistry of Molten and Solid Electrolytes," Vol. 6, A. N. Baraboshkin, Ed., Consultants Bureau, New York, N. Y., 1968, p 121.

(130) R. A. Tarnopol'skaya, N. V. Gul'ko, and A. M. Gavrish, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **180**, 1176 (1968).

(131) N. Schromek, *Ann. Chim. (Rome)*, **53**, 1560 (1963).

(132) W. A. Fischer and A. Hoffmann, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, **28**, 771 (1957).

(133) A. Cocco and M. Danelon, *Ann. Chim. (Rome)*, **55**, 1330 (1965).

(134) A. G. Buyers, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 122 (1965).

1000°. <sup>60</sup> Kroeger<sup>70</sup> accounted for this result by postulating that calcium, which is an acceptor, exists in a neutral form owing to pairing or clustering of Ca<sup>2+</sup> ions and anion vacancies. Thus, the donor properties of the impurity ions will be able to control the electrical behavior of the solid solutions.

The high oxygen ion mobility in ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO solid solutions has rendered them very suitable solid electrolytes. Moebius<sup>185</sup> invoked geometric considerations of the fluorite structure to explain this mobility. The gaps between the cations through which the anions must migrate are 90% as large as the anions themselves because of the small radii of the Zr<sup>4+</sup> ions. By comparison, the cations must move through gaps only 56% of their size.

Earlier reviews of the electrical behavior of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO electrolytes have been written by Subbarao<sup>186</sup> and Moebius.<sup>64,76</sup>

### III. Other ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Based Electrolytes

#### A. ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>

As early as 1899, Nernst<sup>137</sup> observed ionic conductivity in ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 9% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. In 1937, Baur and Preis<sup>138</sup> constructed the first solid oxide-electrolyte fuel cell using this material which has recently been thoroughly discussed by Moebius.<sup>139</sup> Hund<sup>140</sup> found the fluorite phase to extend from 5 to 46% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 1300°. Density measurements verified the correctness of the oxygen vacancy model proposed by Wagner<sup>79</sup> for these solid solutions. Duwez, Brown, and Odell<sup>141</sup> fixed the limits at 7 and 55% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 2000°, and 7 and 50% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 1000°. Phase boundaries of 9 and 55% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 1500°, <sup>142</sup> 7 and 53% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 2000°, <sup>143</sup> and 9 and 45-50% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 1800°<sup>80</sup> have also been determined. Lower limits of 7% at 2000° <sup>14</sup> 8% at 1750°, <sup>144</sup> and 8% at 1000° <sup>14</sup> have also been indicated. These data convincingly place the minimum amount of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> needed to fully stabilize ZrO<sub>2</sub> at 7-8%. In addition, complete stabilization with only 6% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> was achieved at 850°. <sup>18</sup> The tetragonal-cubic transformation of ZrO<sub>2</sub> upon adding Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> occurs without the appearance of a two-phase field above 1700°. <sup>14</sup>

Other lower limits have been suggested as 15% at 1750°, <sup>148</sup> >10% at 1700°, <sup>145</sup> >7% at 840°, <sup>146</sup> and 9% at 1800-2000°. <sup>147</sup> Again, failures to obtain equilibrium are producing these discrepancies. The similarity between the fluorite structure and the cubic, C-type rare earth oxide structure of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> partly accounts for the high solubility of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> in cubic ZrO<sub>2</sub>.

(135) H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Chem.*, **2**, 100 (1962).

(136) E. C. Subbarao in "Non-stoichiometric Compounds," L. Mandelcorn, Ed., Academic Press, New York, N. Y., 1964, p 268.

(137) W. Nernst, *Z. Elektrochem.*, **6**, 41 (1899).

(138) E. Baur and H. Preis, *ibid.*, **43**, 727 (1937).

(139) H.-H. Moebius, *Naturwissenschaften*, **52**, 529 (1965).

(140) F. Hund, *Z. Elektrochem.*, **55**, 363 (1951).

(141) P. Duwez, F. H. Brown, and F. Odell, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **98**, 356 (1951).

(142) C. Schusterius and N. N. Padurow, *Ber. Deut. Keram. Ges.*, **30**, 235 (1953).

(143) F.-K. Fan, A. K. Kuznetsov, and E. K. Keler, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Otd. Khim. Nauk*, 601 (1963); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 5842 (1963).

(144) M. L. Ezerskii, I. I. Kozlova, R. Y. Popil'skii, and I. M. Demonis, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **4**, 1599 (1968); *Inorg. Mater.*, **4**, 1395 (1968).

(145) E. K. Keler and A. B. Andreeva, *Ogneupory*, **28**, 224 (1963).

(146) V. N. Strekalovskii, A. F. Bessonov, V. M. Ust'yantsev, and G. V. Burov in "Electrochemistry of Molten and Solid Electrolytes," Vol. 3, A. N. Baraboshkin, Ed., Consultants Bureau, New York, N. Y., 1966, p 111.

(147) D. W. Strickler and W. G. Carlson, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 286 (1965).

Although the pyrochlore-type compound Y<sub>2</sub>Zr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>7</sub> has been identified,<sup>148,149</sup> its existence has recently been denied.<sup>149,150</sup> The similarities between the fluorite and pyrochlore structures and the scattering powers of the Zr<sup>4+</sup> and Y<sup>3+</sup> ions might explain this. In a binary oxide system, compounds will normally not form for cation field-strength differences less than 0.3<sup>151</sup> (section I.A). This difference is 0.29 in the ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> system based on Moebius' radii<sup>1</sup> listed in Table I.

For ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 10% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> solid solutions, lattice parameters of 5.127,<sup>140</sup> 5.132,<sup>141</sup> 5.140,<sup>152</sup> 5.141,<sup>86</sup> 5.143,<sup>153</sup> and 5.145 Å<sup>14,80,147</sup> have been given. The electrical conductivity results for this system are summarized in Table VIII in a similar manner to that for the ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO system in Table IV. The agreement among the maximum conductivities obtainable from these electrolytes is remarkable.

Table VIII

Ionic Conductivities (ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> × 10<sup>2</sup>) of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Electrolytes at 1000°<sup>a</sup>

	Composition, % Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>			Ref
	8	9	10	
13 (18.5)			7.7 (19.8)	37
			4.8	154
3.6			1.5	155
		10 (18.2)	3.1 (27.7)	30
10 (17.0)			12 (20.0)	147
			5.8	156
			10	157
7.0			8.7	144
			12 (17.7) <sup>b</sup>	158
			12	153

<sup>a</sup> Activation energies (kcal/mol) are in parentheses. When several compositions were studied, the maximum conductivity is italicized. <sup>b</sup> 12% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.

Analogous to the ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO system, the highest conductivities occur at compositions near the lower limit of the single-phase region. Although the addition of 12% CaO to ZrO<sub>2</sub> produces 6% anion vacancies compared to only 4.1% upon the addition of 9% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> to ZrO<sub>2</sub>, the latter electrolyte is twice as conductive at 1000°. Weaker defect interactions, as mentioned in section II.J, may be the main reason for the markedly higher anion mobilities in the ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> solid solutions. The ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 12% CaO and ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 9% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes have activation energies of 25 and 18 kcal/mol, respectively.

Linear Arrhenius plots (eq 2) over wide temperature ranges usually indicate the presence of only one mode of conduction, excluding the possibility that two competing modes have

(148) F.-K. Fan, A. K. Kuznetsov, and E. K. Keler, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Otd. Khim. Nauk*, 1141 (1962); *Chem. Abstr.*, **58**, 2889 (1963).

(149) T.-H. Lin and H.-C. Yu, *Kuei Suan Yen Hseuh Pao*, **4**, 22 (1965); *Chem. Abstr.*, **63**, 9106 (1965).

(150) D. K. Smith, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **49**, 625 (1966).

(151) K. S. Vorres, *ibid.*, **46**, 410 (1963).

(152) D. T. Bray and U. Merten, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **111**, 447 (1964).

(153) J. E. Bauerle and J. Hrizo, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **30**, 565 (1969).

(154) A. D. Neumin and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **5**, 145 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 8472 (1965).

(155) H.-H. Moebius, H. Witzmann, and G. Proeve, *Z. Chem.*, **4**, 195 (1964).

(156) A.-M. Anthony, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **260**, 1936 (1965).

(157) J.-P. Loup, Z. Mihailovic, and P. Morvan, *ibid.*, **261**, 109 (1965).

(158) R. E. W. Casselton in ref 34, p 151.

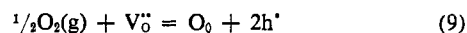
similar activation energies. For the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes, linear plots have been indicated between 550 and 1200°, 37 700 and 1400°, 80 700 and 1000°, 144 and 600 and 2100°. 156 The conductivities are not influenced by oxygen pressure. 156, 157 Based on this information, it is difficult to reconcile Casselton's data. 158 For samples containing 12, 15, and 20%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , he found slope changes at 820 and 1200° and higher conductivities in oxygen than in argon ( $P_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-10}$  atm) above 820°. Other authors 37, 154, 155 have indicated that the conductivities of compositions lying near the low-yttria cubic phase boundary deviated to progressively lower values above 800° than would be expected by extrapolation of low-temperature Arrhenius plots. Precipitation of a tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solution would enrich the cubic phase in  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , thereby lowering the conductivity (Table VIII). An increasing slope with increasing temperature for a  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 43\%$   $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  specimen 155 is consistent with the precipitation of a  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ -rich solid solution. Recently, Bauerle and Hrizo 153 reported that the resistivity divided by the absolute temperature for  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 10\%$   $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  was described by the sum of two terms having the form of the right side of eq 2. Assuming a vacancy trapping mechanism, values of the activation enthalpy for free vacancy motion and the trapping enthalpy of an oxygen vacancy by a  $\text{Y}^{3+}$  ion were 15.7 and 11.2 kcal/mol, respectively.

Heat treatments for extended times at 800–1500° 44, 141, 159 have not resulted in the decomposition of the solid solutions. Evidently, the eutectoid temperature is below that at which decomposition could proceed at a noticeable rate. An order-disorder transformation has been observed in samples containing 20 and 25%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  at about 1100° after they were annealed for 2 weeks at 900°. 30 The authors suggested that the degree of ordering would increase with the  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  content and attain a maximum near 33%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , although the compound  $\text{Y}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  was not detected.

Transport numbers in yttria-stabilized zirconia will now be briefly considered. Blackening of the ceramic samples, starting at the cathode and extending further toward the anode with time, has resulted from the electrolysis of  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes. 156–158, 160 Nonstoichiometric black zirconia or zirconium metal may form at the cathode owing to a depletion of oxygen or, alternately, anion vacancies may trap electrons ejected from the cathode forming color centers. 158 Using an oxygen concentration cell, Neuimin and Pal'guev 154 measured ionic transport numbers of about 0.992 at an oxygen pressure of 1 atm and 650–1100° for  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 15\%$   $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , while Bray and Merten's data 152 indicated that electronic transport numbers were no greater than 0.005 and 0.011 in oxidizing and reducing atmospheres, respectively, from 800 to 1100° for  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 10\%$   $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ . The reducing atmosphere was imposed by hydrogen, saturated with water vapor at room temperature. From these results, Bray and Merten 152 estimated that  $P_{\text{O}_2} \leq 10^{-25}$  atm at 1100°. Using hydrogen at one electrode and eq 6, they calculated values for  $P_{\text{O}_2}$  of  $10^{-27}$  and  $10^{-31}$  atm at 1000°, but could not determine which was more accurate. Also, they estimated that the transport number of  $\text{Y}^{3+}$  ions, relative to  $\text{Zr}^{4+}$  ions, was no greater than  $4 \times 10^{-9}$ . Because of their greater charge, less interference from  $\text{Y}^{3+}$  ions compared to  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  ions might be expected in  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based electrolytes. From dc polarization measurements, Strickler and Carlson 30 concluded that the

anion transport number in  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 9\%$   $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  is greater than 0.99. Higher conductivities observed at high dc currents were attributed to the reduction of  $\text{Zr}^{4+}$  to  $\text{Zr}^{3+}$  ions.

From the preceding discussion, it is evident that the behavior of  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes parallels very closely that of  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$  electrolytes, indicating that the major component controls their properties to a great extent. Therefore, it is difficult to explain the results of Casselton 158 and Casselton and Scott 161 who found the conductivities of  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  specimens to increase with increasing oxygen pressure from  $6 \times 10^{-4}$  to 1 atm at 1380°, indicative of p-type conductivity arising from a dissolution of excess oxygen into the lattice according to



where  $\text{V}_\text{O}^{\bullet\bullet}$  is a doubly ionized oxygen vacancy,  $\text{O}_\text{O}$  is an oxygen ion on a normal lattice site, and  $\text{h}^{\bullet}$  is an electron hole. The p-type conductivity obeyed the predicted  $P_{\text{O}_2}^{1/4}$  law. 85 Since these authors passed dc currents, a depletion of  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ions in the vicinity of the cathode would drive eq 9 to the right. However, higher ac conductivities were found at 1 atm than  $10^{-10}$  atm of oxygen above only 820°. 158 The measuring frequency of 5000 cps would appear to rule out polarization phenomena.

## B. $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-La}_2\text{O}_3$

Early studies of this system had shown that cubic fluorite solid solutions exist between 10 and 35%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  after melting, 162 25 and 42%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  at 2000°, 163 and 30 and 40%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  at 1000°. 163 However, more recent evidence has shown that the  $\text{La}^{3+}$  ion is too large (1.21 Å) to form fluorite solid solutions. 164 Instead, solid solutions based on the compound  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ , which has the cubic pyrochlore structure, form in this system. 164 This structure has an ordered array of anion vacancies. Trombe and Foëx 162 did find maximum order at 33%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ . The work of Perez y Jorba, Collongues, and Lefevre 165–168 has verified the existence of this compound. It melts congruently at 2180° 165 and has a range of homogeneity extending from 33.3 to 39%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  below 1500° and from 25 to 40%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  near its melting point. 166–168 Strickler and Carlson 147 detected only typical pyrochlore structures in samples containing between 6 and 24%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  fired at 1800–2000°. The cubic fluorite phase is stable only above 1800° 168 and extends from 6 to 16%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  near liquidus temperatures. 166–168 It could be prepared metastably at only 800° via coprecipitation in the amorphous state, but, above 1450°, decomposed rapidly to a tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solution and  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ . 166 Fluorite-type solid solutions have also been observed at about 14%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  in another phase study of this system. 169 Recently, the eutectoid was placed at 1850° and 5%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ . 170 The fluorite phase

(161) R. E. W. Casselton and J. C. Scott, *Phys. Lett.*, **25A**, 264 (1967).

(162) F. Trombe and M. Foëx, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **233**, 254 (1951).

(163) F. H. Brown and P. Duwez, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **38**, 95 (1955).

(164) R. S. Roth, *J. Res. Nat. Bur. Stand.*, **56**, 17 (1956).

(165) M. Perez y Jorba, R. Collongues, and J. Lefevre, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **249**, 1237 (1959).

(166) M. Perez y Jorba and R. Collongues, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 1967 (1959).

(167) J. Lefevre, M. Perez y Jorba, and R. Collongues, *ibid.*, 1969 (1959).

(168) R. Collongues, M. Perez y Jorba, and J. Lefevre, *ibid.*, 70 (1961).

(169) T.-H. Lin and H.-C. Yu, *Kuei Suan Yen Hseuh Pao*, **3**, 159 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 12491 (1965).

(170) A. Rouanet, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **267**, 395 (1968).

(159) A. K. Kuznetsov, L. A. Zimina, and E. K. Keler, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **4**, 1112 (1968).

(160) J. L. Weininger and P. D. Zeman, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **22**, 1469 (1954).

was stable from 4 to 8% and 2 to 18%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  at 2000 and 2200°, respectively.<sup>170</sup>

Samples containing 10 and 15%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  have lattice parameters of 5.236 and 5.275 Å, respectively.<sup>166</sup> These values were obtained by quenching from the molten state. For  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ , lattice parameters of 10.780,<sup>162</sup> 10.792,<sup>171</sup> 10.793,<sup>164</sup> and 10.797 Å<sup>166</sup> have been determined. As these parameters are about twice those given by Trombe and Foëx<sup>162</sup> for compositions containing between 15 and 30%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ , these authors were undoubtedly studying solid solutions based on  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ , not fluorite solid solutions.

At 1000°, conductivities of  $4.4 \times 10^{-3}$ <sup>172</sup> (5%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ ),  $2.5 \times 10^{-3}$ <sup>162</sup> and  $1.1 \times 10^{-3}$ <sup>147</sup> (10%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ ), and  $2.5 \times 10^{-3}$ ,<sup>172</sup>  $1.1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,<sup>164</sup> and  $3.0 \times 10^{-3}$ <sup>147</sup> ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> (15%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ ) have been given. They are much lower than those in Tables IV and VIII, an expected result since the anion vacancies are ordered in the pyrochlore structure. Alternately, a tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solution may control the electrical properties of these mixtures.

Anthony and her coworkers<sup>172-174</sup> have studied the transport properties of this system. Activation energies for a  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 13\%$   $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  specimen were 15.9, 34.6, and 54.9 kcal/mol at 1200-1400, 1400-1525, and 1525-1650°, respectively.<sup>173</sup> The conductivity was essentially independent of oxygen pressure from 1 to 10<sup>-6</sup> atm at 1300° and was attributed to cation migration through the pyrochlore structure. However, an electrolysis experiment indicated that the mixture was an electronic conductor at 1300°. The presence of nonstoichiometric  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  above 1400° led to a region of n-type semiconduction proportional to  $P_{\text{O}_2}^{-1/4}$ , while thermionic emission influenced the results above 1525°. The onset of n-type conductivity moved progressively to lower temperatures as the  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  content increased.<sup>172</sup> This was attributed to a decrease in the cationic conductivity resulting from the presence of fewer lattice defects as the composition approached that of  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ . This explanation is inconsistent with the phase diagram<sup>168</sup> which indicates that, from 5 to 33%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  and below 1500°, a tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solution and stoichiometric  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  should coexist. Again, the possibility that the electrical behavior of these mixtures is being controlled by the tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$  phase should not be overlooked.

Both  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$ <sup>171,175</sup> and nonstoichiometric  $\text{La}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  containing excess  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>175</sup> are mixed p-type and ionic conductors at high oxygen pressures. The conductivity reaches a maximum at 40%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>175</sup> corresponding to the upper phase boundary for the pyrochlore phase. Ionic transport numbers of only 0.08-0.17 at 900-1100° and an oxygen pressure of about 1 atm were reported for  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 15\%$   $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>154</sup>

Factors such as purity, thermal history, grain size, method of preparation, and oxygen pressure will markedly affect the conductivity of these mixtures.<sup>174</sup> The reactivity of the oxides, the sintering conditions, and the cooling rate after sintering will influence the phases present during electrical measurements. Although further studies of the electrical properties of

$\text{ZrO}_2$ - $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  mixtures are definitely warranted, they are not to be regarded as potential solid electrolytes.

### C. $\text{ZrO}_2$ -RARE EARTH OXIDES AND $\text{ZrO}_2$ - $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$

Since  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  stabilizes  $\text{ZrO}_2$  extremely well, the rare earth oxides might be expected to behave similarly. This should be especially true for the heavier rare earths ( $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ - $\text{Lu}_2\text{O}_3$ ) which have the same structure as  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  and cations which are comparable in size or smaller than  $\text{Y}^{3+}$ .

French researchers have studied  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -rare earth oxide systems in considerable detail.<sup>12-14,165,167,168,176-184</sup> The samples were usually prepared by melting or coprecipitating the required cations as hydroxides. Crystallization of the amorphous coprecipitates occurred between 400 and 700°; the required temperature increased as either the quantity of the rare earth oxide or the radius of the rare earth cation increased.<sup>13,14</sup> A summary of their results and those of several other studies is given in Table IX. The oxides  $\text{Ce}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Pr}_2\text{O}_3$ , and  $\text{Tb}_2\text{O}_3$  have

Table IX

Phase Boundaries of Cubic  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -Rare Earth Oxide Solid Solutions

Oxide	Temp, °C	Boundaries, % $\text{M}_2\text{O}_3$	Ref
$\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$	2000	10 and 44	163
	1000	16 and 42	163
	2000	9-10 and 57	168, 178, 179, 181
	1000	12-13 and 40	168, 178, 179, 181
	1300	15-16 and 40	185
$\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$	2000	7 and 64	178, 179
	1000	10 and 50	178, 179
$\text{Eu}_2\text{O}_3$	1300	10 and 55	185
$\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$	2000	7 and 77	178, 179
	1000	9 and 50	178, 179
$\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$	1600	5 and 41	186
	2000	7 and 100	178, 179
	1000	9 and 53	178, 179
$\text{Ho}_2\text{O}_3$	1300	4 and 56	185
$\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$	2000	7 and 100	178, 179
	1000	7-8 and 46	178, 179

been purposely omitted although cubic solid solutions can be formed between  $\text{ZrO}_2$  and these oxides.<sup>182,187</sup> The cations can be easily oxidized to the +4 valence state which renders them unsuitable as solid electrolyte constituents.

Several comments must be made about Table IX. Above certain minimum temperatures, the tetragonal and cubic  $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solutions are not separated by a two-phase re-

(171) A. Cocco and I. Barbarioli, *Univ. Studi Trieste, Fac. Ing., Ist. Chim.*, Appl. No. 13, 17 pp (1963); *Chem. Abstr.*, 60, 5061 (1964).

(172) A.-M. Anthony, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, 256, 5130 (1963).

(173) A.-M. Anthony, *Ind. Ceram.*, 532, 298 (1961); A.-M. Anthony and J. Renon, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, 256, 1718 (1963); A.-M. Anthony, F. Cabannes, and J. Renon, *Ann. Phys.*, 9, 1 (1964); A.-M. Anthony, *J. Intern. Combust. Conversion Energie, Paris*, 719 (1964).

(174) A.-M. Anthony, *Bull. Soc. Fr. Ceram.*, 55 (1963).

(175) Z. S. Volchenkova, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, 4, 1975 (1968); *Inorg. Mater.*, 4, 1717 (1968).

(176) J. Lefevre, R. Collongues, and M. Perez y Jorba, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, 249, 2329 (1959).

(177) M. Perez y Jorba, F. Queyroux, and R. Collongues, *ibid.*, 253, 670 (1961).

(178) M. Perez y Jorba, *Ann. Chim. (Paris)*, 7, 479 (1962).

(179) R. Collongues, J. Lefevre, M. Perez y Jorba, and F. Queyroux, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 149 (1962).

(180) M. Perez y Jorba, M. Fayard, and R. Collongues, *ibid.*, 155 (1962).

(181) R. Collongues, F. Queyroux, M. Perez y Jorba, and J.-C. Gilles, *ibid.*, 1141 (1965).

(182) A. Rouanet, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, 266, 1230 (1968).

(183) A. Rouanet and M. Foëx, *ibid.*, 267, 873 (1968).

(184) A. Rouanet, *ibid.*, 267, 1581 (1968).

(185) H. Radzewitz, *U. S. At. Energy Comm.*, KFK-433, 53 pp (1966).

(186) G. L. Ploetz, A. T. Muccigrosso, L. M. Osika, and W. R. Jacoby, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, 43, 154 (1960).

(187) A. I. Leonov, A. B. Andreeva, and E. K. Keler, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, 2, 137 (1966); *Ogneupory*, 31, 42 (1966).

gion.<sup>14, 168, 176</sup> Instead, the transition occurs continuously with a gradual decrease in the  $c/a$  ratio until it becomes 1 at about 7% of the rare earth oxide. The minimum temperatures are  $>2000$ , 2000, 1800, and  $1500^\circ$  for  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ , and  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$ , respectively. In addition to the lower boundaries shown in Table IX, 6%  $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $2000^\circ$ ,<sup>141</sup> 6%  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $2000^\circ$ ,<sup>141</sup> 8%  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $2000^\circ$ ,<sup>188</sup> and 7%  $\text{Eu}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $1500^\circ$ <sup>189</sup> were necessary to achieve a single-phase cubic structure.

Pyrochlore-type compounds will form in the systems where  $r_{\text{M}^{3+}}/r_{\text{Zr}^{4+}} > 1.2$  ( $\text{Ce}^{3+}$ – $\text{Gd}^{3+}$ ).<sup>180, 181</sup> In the  $\text{ZrO}_2$ – $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  system, the cubic phase was postulated to be nonstoichiometric  $\text{Nd}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  rather than disordered fluorite solid solutions.<sup>184</sup> Actually, the fluorite phase exists until 18%  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  and then transforms continuously into the pyrochlore structure.<sup>167, 178, 179</sup> However, solid solutions containing less than 20%  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  are unstable below  $1600^\circ$ .<sup>190</sup> At  $2000^\circ$ , the pyrochlore phase reverts back to the fluorite phase at 48%  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>178, 179</sup> Also, the pyrochlore phase extends from 23 to 43%  $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>178, 179</sup> and 29 to 39%  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>165, 168, 178, 179</sup> at  $1000^\circ$ . Order–disorder transitions, discussed by Collongues,<sup>191</sup> occur for  $\text{Sm}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  and  $\text{Gd}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  at 2400 and  $1550^\circ$ , respectively. Above these temperatures, the pyrochlore phase no longer exists. Consequently, some of the boundaries in Table IX encompass more than one structure, although they all define single-phase regions. The extent of nonstoichiometry of the pyrochlore compounds has been related to the radii of the cations.<sup>180</sup> Solubility limits of 56%  $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$  and 55%  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $2000^\circ$  have also been reported.<sup>183</sup>

Continuous transitions between the fluorite phase and the cubic C-type rare earth oxide phase have also been observed. At  $2000^\circ$ , X-ray reflections of the latter first became evident at 58%  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>178, 188</sup> 55%  $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>178</sup> and 48%  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>178</sup> They did not appear until 65%  $\text{Er}_2\text{O}_3$  and 63%  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $2000^\circ$  in Rouanet's study.<sup>184</sup> The single-phase region extends to pure  $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $2000^\circ$  as shown in Table IX. However, in the  $\text{ZrO}_2$ – $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$  system, a two-phase region in which both cubic phases coexist appears below  $1650^\circ$ . In the  $\text{ZrO}_2$ – $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  system, the rhombohedral compound  $\text{Yb}_4\text{Zr}_3\text{O}_{12}$  appears below  $1620^\circ$ .<sup>178, 181</sup> At  $1000^\circ$ , the fluorite phase transforms into this nonstoichiometric compound at 30%  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$ . Past 46%  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$ , a two-phase region begins.

The  $\text{ZrO}_2$ – $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  system is an interesting one because of the similar radii of the  $\text{Zr}^{4+}$  and  $\text{Sc}^{3+}$  ions (Table I). Only 6%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  has been necessary to fully stabilize  $\text{ZrO}_2$  at  $2000$ ,<sup>141</sup>  $1800$ – $2000$ ,<sup>147</sup> and  $1750^\circ$ .<sup>192</sup> The fluorite phase was reported to extend to 32%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $1750^\circ$ .<sup>192</sup> Several investigators have shown that this system is quite complex.<sup>14, 193–195</sup> At  $1000^\circ$ , the fluorite phase extended from 8 to 17%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ , while distorted fluorite structures were found between 17 and 21–22% and between 31–32 and 39%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>14, 193</sup> Strickler and Carl-

son<sup>194</sup> found only one phase in this region which appeared between 16 and 33%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ . They indicated that it became cubic at  $800^\circ$  for 16%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $1250^\circ$  for 33%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ , whereas Lefevre<sup>14, 193</sup> maintained that the distorted phases were still stable at  $2000^\circ$ . At low temperatures, another distorted fluorite phase appeared between 12 and 13%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ . This phase became cubic above  $580$ ,<sup>14, 193</sup> and  $610^\circ$ .<sup>194</sup>

The  $\text{Sc}^{3+}$  ion is too small to prevent the appearance of distorted fluorite phases. More work is required to fully define the range and stability of the cubic phase. Unfortunately, this range may be extremely narrow or nonexistent. Distortion has been apparent in samples containing 10 and 15%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>37</sup> and it has been suggested that the fluorite range narrows to only 6 to 8%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  at room temperature.<sup>147</sup>

Lattice parameters for several  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 10\%$   $\text{M}_2\text{O}_3$  solid solutions are listed in Table X. The oxides  $\text{Pr}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{Tb}_2\text{O}_3$  have been included for purposes of comparison.

Table X  
Lattice Parameters for  $\text{ZrO}_2$ – $\text{M}_2\text{O}_3$  Solid Solutions

Composition	Lattice parameter, Å	Ref
10% $\text{Pr}_2\text{O}_3$	5.190	182
10% $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$	5.169	163
	5.197	37
	5.183	196
10% $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$	5.172	147
10% $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$	5.162	14, 196
10% $\text{Tb}_2\text{O}_3$	5.150	182
10% $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$	5.142	186
10% $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$	5.127	14
	5.130	147, 197
	5.129	196
10% $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$	5.09	37
	5.085	147
	5.092	192

Ionic conductivities for these systems are presented in Table XI. The lower values may be indicative of two-phase systems and may, in fact, contain an electronic contribution. Once again, the maximum conductivities occur at compositions corresponding closely to the lower fluorite phase boundary and have been observed at 14–15%  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>196, 198</sup> 10%  $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>147</sup> 8–10%  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>196</sup> 8%  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>147, 196</sup> and 8–12%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>147</sup> Higher rare earth oxide contents result in higher activation energies and lower conductivities. In the fluorite structure, the free radius  $R_f$  between the cations through which the oxygen ions must move is given by

$$R_f = \frac{a}{\sqrt{6}} - \bar{r}_c \quad (10)$$

where  $a$  is the lattice parameter and  $\bar{r}_c$  is the average cation radius.<sup>135</sup> Since the rare earth oxide cations are larger than the  $\text{Zr}^{4+}$  ion, the free radius will decrease and, therefore, the activation energy will increase as the rare earth oxide content

(188) T.-H. Lin and H.-C. Yu, *Kuei Suan Yen Hseuh Pao*, **3**, 229 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **64**, 1401 (1966).

(189) I. A. Davtyan, V. B. Glushkova, and E. K. Keler, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **2**, 890 (1966).

(190) I. A. Davtyan, V. B. Glushkova, and E. K. Keler, *ibid.*, **1**, 743 (1965); V. B. Glushkova, I. A. Davtyan, and E. K. Keler, *ibid.*, **1**, 1955 (1965).

(191) R. Collongues, *Ann Chim. (Paris)*, **8**, 395 (1963).

(192) H.-H. Moebius, H. Witzmann, and F. Zimmer, *Z. Chem.*, **4**, 194 (1964).

(193) J. Lefevre, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **1**, 229 (1964).

(194) D. W. Strickler and W. G. Carlson, *U. S. At. Energy Comm., CONF-45-2*, 21 pp (1963).

(195) L. N. Komissarova, B. I. Pokrovskii, and F. M. Spiridinov, *Khim. Vysokotemp. Mater., Tr. Vses. Soveshch.*, **2nd**, 1965, 96 (1967).

(196) H. Tannenberger, H. Schachner, and P. Kovacs, *Rev. Energ. Primaire*, **2**, 19 (1966).

(197) L. L. Fehrenbacher, L. A. Jacobson, and C. T. Lynch in "Proceedings of the 4th Conference on Rare Earth Research, Phoenix, Ariz., 1964," L. Eyring, Ed., Gordon and Breach, New York, N. Y., 1965, p 687.

Table XI  
Ionic Conductivities ( $\text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1} \times 10^3$ ) of  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-M}_2\text{O}_3$   
Electrolytes at  $1000^\circ\text{a}$

$M_2O_3$	Composition, % $M_2O_3$				Ref
	8	9	10	15	
$\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$		0.60			37
				1.7	154
				3.8 <sup>c</sup>	196 <sup>b</sup>
$\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$				1.4 (24.9)	198
			5.8 (22.0)	2.3 (26.1) <sup>d</sup>	147
$\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$	11		11	3.1 <sup>d</sup>	196 <sup>b</sup>
$\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$		15		3.2	37
	8.8 (17.3)		11 (19.6)	3.9 (26.1) <sup>d</sup>	147
$\text{Lu}_2\text{O}_3$				4.9 <sup>d</sup>	196 <sup>b</sup>
	1.5			1.2	199
$\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$			24	13	37
	25 (15.2)		25 (14.9)	15 (15.8) <sup>d</sup>	147
	1.1			0.84	199

<sup>a</sup> Activation energies (kcal/mol) are in parentheses. <sup>b</sup> Conductivities were extrapolated from  $850^\circ$ . <sup>c</sup> 14%  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ . <sup>d</sup> 16%  $M_2O_3$ .

increases. This explanation was used by Peters and Radeke<sup>200</sup> for the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  system. However, these authors gave a conductivity of only  $7 \times 10^{-6} \text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$  at  $1000^\circ$  for  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 12\% \text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ . The corresponding activation energy was 20 kcal/mol. The above argument should fail for the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  system. Strickler and Carlson<sup>147</sup> have indicated that the activation energy changes very little from 6 to 16%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ . The presence of a second phase or a distorted structure above 12%  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  might partially account for the conductivity behavior in this case.

A tendency toward vacancy ordering will be present at the higher defect concentrations, especially in the systems having large trivalent metal ions. This tendency is still apparent in the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  system and might be observed in the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Dy}_2\text{O}_3$  system if samples were annealed for long periods of time around  $1200^\circ$ . Heating a  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 10\% \text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  specimen at  $1000^\circ$  for 2 weeks did not influence its conductivity,<sup>198</sup> but, of course, the vacancy concentration is relatively low. Both  $\text{Sm}_2\text{Zr}_2\text{O}_7$  and  $\text{Sm}_{2.28}\text{Zr}_{1.72}\text{O}_{8.88}$  containing 2% anion vacancies have ionic conductivities about two orders of magnitude lower than the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Sm}_2\text{O}_3$  fluorite solutions shown in Table XI.<sup>201</sup> These pyrochlore phases are mixed p-type and ionic conductors at high oxygen pressures. Higher defect concentrations may lead to higher ionic conductivities and ionic transport numbers. However, the pyrochlore phase can only accommodate about 3% anion vacancies.<sup>178,179</sup>

For a given composition, the ionic conductivity increases as the radius of the trivalent metal cation decreases. The  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes are twice as conductive as  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  or  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes at  $1000^\circ$ , although the stability of solid solutions in the former system must be more thoroughly investigated. Because of decreasing lattice distortion, it might be expected that the maximum conductivity in a given system would shift to higher defect concentrations as the radius of the trivalent metal cation decreased. However, such a trend is complicated by the necessity to stabilize the fluorite phase. If

$\text{ZrO}_2$  itself had the fluorite structure, higher conductivities than those in Tables IV, VIII, and XI might have been observed at lower defect concentrations.

Nonlinear Arrhenius plots have been found in these systems<sup>37,154,196,198,199</sup> and have been attributed to decomposition of the solid solutions<sup>37</sup> and the formation of superstructures.<sup>199</sup> Usually, lower activation energies appear at the higher temperatures. An electrolyte composed of  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 8\% \text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  had a conductivity of  $6 \times 10^{-2} \text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$  at only  $800^\circ$ .<sup>196</sup> Unfortunately, the conductivity began to level off above this temperature. Extrapolation of the low-temperature Arrhenius relationship results in a conductivity of  $42 \times 10^{-2} \text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$  at  $1000^\circ$ . More research is required to determine the maximum obtainable stable conductivity of these solid electrolytes. In particular, a detailed investigation of the  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Lu}_2\text{O}_3$  system might prove fruitful. Likewise, additions of  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$ , or  $\text{Lu}_2\text{O}_3$  to  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  solid solutions might stabilize them without adversely affecting their conductivities. Equilibria between  $\text{ZrO}_2$  and mixed rare earth oxides occur more readily than between  $\text{ZrO}_2$  and individual rare earth oxides.<sup>202</sup>

The transport properties of these systems should be similar to those exhibited by  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$  and  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes. Oxygen concentration cell measurements have been used to show that  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 15\% \text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>154</sup> and  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 10\% \text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>196</sup> have ionic transport numbers of 0.93 at  $750\text{-}1100^\circ$  and about 1 atm of oxygen and  $>0.99$  at  $750\text{-}1000^\circ$  and about  $10^{-10}$  atm of oxygen, respectively. Gas leakage between the oxygen and air electrodes may have resulted in the ionic transport number of only 0.8 reported for  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 19\% \text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $800\text{-}1600^\circ$ .<sup>198</sup> A  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 25\% \text{Pr}_6\text{O}_{11}$  sample had a conductivity, which was 95% ionic, of  $2.7 \times 10^{-2} \text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$  at  $1000^\circ$  in air.<sup>203</sup> Guillou<sup>198</sup> found a similar sample exhibited 72% ionic conductivity. p-Type conductivity would be expected at high oxygen pressures on account of the stability of the  $\text{Pr}^{4+}$  ion.

Finally, it is interesting to note that  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 7\% \text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>154</sup> and  $\text{ZrO}_2 + 5\% \text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>198</sup> mixtures were practically pure ionic conductors at  $750\text{-}1100$  and  $1400\text{-}1600^\circ$ , respectively. These results indicate that tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solutions may be ionic conductors. About 2% of the rare earth oxides or  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$  should dissolve in tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$ .<sup>14,168,179,190,194</sup> These solutions are effectively stabilized since the monoclinic-tetragonal transformation temperatures are lowered below  $400^\circ$ .<sup>167,197</sup> Even monoclinic  $\text{ZrO}_2$  will dissolve appreciable amounts of various di- and trivalent metal oxides ( $\geq 1\%$ ).<sup>22,33,141,163</sup> Investigations of the electrical properties of these solid solutions would prove interesting.

## D. $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-MgO}$

Several phase diagrams have been published for this system.<sup>9,12,22,204-207</sup> Cubic solid solutions are stable only at high temperatures and decompose to a tetragonal  $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solution and MgO at lower temperatures. The results of these phase studies are summarized in Table XII. Phase boundaries of 7 and 20% MgO at  $2000^\circ$  have also been reported.<sup>208</sup>

(198) M. Guillou, *Rev. Gen. Elec.*, **76**, 58 (1967).

(199) H.-H. Moebius and G. Proeve, *Z. Chem.*, **5**, 431 (1965).

(200) H. Peters and K. H. Radeke, *Monatsber. Deut. Akad. Wiss. Berlin*, **10**, 53 (1968).

(201) B. C. H. Steele, B. E. Powell, and P. M. R. Moody, *Proc. Brit. Ceram. Soc.*, **10**, 87 (1968).

(202) L. L. Fehrenbacher, *Bull. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **45**, 367 (1966).

(203) Z. S. Volchenkova, *Khim. Vysokotemp. Mater., Tr. Vses. Soveshch.*, **2nd**, 1965, 65 (1967); Z. S. Volchenkova in ref 129, p 113.

(204) F. Ebert and E. Cohn, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **213**, 321 (1933).

(205) A. Cocco and N. Schromek, *Randex Rundsch.*, **590** (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **56**, 986 (1962).

(206) D. Vichniicki and V. S. Stubican, *Nature*, **206**, 1251 (1965).

(207) C. F. Grain, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **50**, 288 (1967).

(208) I. Hinz and A. Dietzel, *Ber. Deut. Keram. Ges.*, **39**, 530 (1962).

Studies indicating cubic solid solutions at 1000°<sup>209</sup> and boundaries of 18 and 28% MgO at only 1400°<sup>25</sup> must be discounted. The cubic region extends to pure ZrO<sub>2</sub> above 2370°.<sup>206,207</sup> The solubility of MgO in tetragonal ZrO<sub>2</sub> may be less than 1% at 1300°.<sup>207,210</sup>

Table XII

Phase Relations in the ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MgO System

Phase boundaries at 2000°, % MgO	Eutectoid temp, °C	Eutectoid compn, % MgO	Ref
4 and 30			204
16 and 29	1300	27	22
	1400	14	9
	1400	17	205
8 and 31	1300	26	12
8 and 27	1400	25	206
6 and 21	1400	13	207

Although there is considerable disagreement regarding the eutectoid composition, it is evident that cubic ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MgO solid solutions are metastable below 1300–1400°. Heat treatments at 980–1375,<sup>22</sup> 1000–1390,<sup>48</sup> 1200,<sup>42,45</sup> and 1000–1375°<sup>211</sup> have resulted in the partial or complete destruction of the cubic phase. Cubic solid solutions having from 3 to 30% MgO can be metastably prepared at only 750° by crystallizing amorphous oxides which had been coprecipitated as hydroxides.<sup>11,12,212,213</sup> The solid solutions are formed during coprecipitation.<sup>214</sup> However, they decomposed above 850° and could only be regenerated by heating above 1350°. Recently, the tetragonal phase was observed to form within the cubic phase above 500°.<sup>215</sup> The decomposition rate reaches a maximum at 1200°<sup>9,211</sup> and increases when the degree of ordering or clustering of defects and impurities increases.<sup>211</sup> Extra X-ray diffraction lines were apparent in samples containing from 15 to 25% MgO which were heated between 1400 and 1550°, and decomposition proceeded more rapidly as the sintering time at 1520° was increased.<sup>211</sup> Also, the rate increases as the number of anion vacancies increases,<sup>211</sup> perhaps because of a greater degree of supersaturation and enhanced diffusion.

Regarding decomposition, the reproducibility among various laboratories is quite reasonable. Equilibrium may be achieved rather easily because of the small size of the Mg<sup>2+</sup> ion. It begins entering into solution with ZrO<sub>2</sub> at a much lower temperature (480°) than the Ca<sup>2+</sup>, Y<sup>3+</sup>, or Ce<sup>4+</sup> ions.<sup>216</sup>

The ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 15% MgO solid solution has a lattice parameter of 5.072 Å.<sup>207</sup> At 1000°, conductivities of 2.0 × 10<sup>-2</sup>,<sup>57</sup> 4.0 × 10<sup>-2</sup>,<sup>129</sup> and 3.4 × 10<sup>-2</sup><sup>217</sup> (15% MgO) and 3.8 × 10<sup>-2</sup><sup>57</sup> ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> (20% MgO) have been shown, while

activation energies of 19.6,<sup>57</sup> 33.7,<sup>217</sup> and 24.7<sup>198</sup> kcal/mol for ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 15% MgO have been reported. In all cases, the sintering temperature was 1550–1600°. The reactivity of the oxides, the cooling rate, and the measuring temperatures will markedly affect the conductivities. Only the cubic phase was claimed to be present in samples containing between 15 and 30% MgO which were cooled from 1550° at 100°/hr.<sup>217</sup> This seems unlikely from the phase diagram. Slope changes in Arrhenius plots at 450 and 750°<sup>57</sup> may be associated with the presence of a two-phase mixture.

The solid solutions are ionic conductors. Electrolysis in argon or vacuum results in oxygen-deficient ZrO<sub>2</sub> at the cathode, and the conductivity is essentially independent of oxygen pressure.<sup>198,217</sup> Theoretical emf's for galvanic cells having ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MgO electrolytes have been measured.<sup>57,93,218</sup> p-Type conductivity is absent at 1500°<sup>57</sup> and 1600°,<sup>218</sup> but n-type conductivity readily occurs under reducing conditions.<sup>57,218</sup> In the cell H<sub>2</sub>, H<sub>2</sub>O|ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 12% MgO|air, n-type conductivity was evident when the anode imposed oxygen pressures of 10<sup>-20</sup> and 10<sup>-11</sup> atm at 1000 and 1600°, respectively.<sup>218</sup>

Emf measurements must, in general, be restricted to temperatures below 850°, where the cubic phase may be kinetically stable, and above 1400° with ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MgO electrolytes. Nevertheless, MgO could be added to ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO or ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes to lower the average cation radius (eq 10). The behavior of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MgO electrolytes has previously been discussed by Moebius.<sup>64</sup>

Any significant solid solubility of SrO in ZrO<sub>2</sub> has been denied.<sup>57,130,219</sup> Obviously, the Be<sup>2+</sup> ion is too small and the Ba<sup>2+</sup> ion is too large to stabilize ZrO<sub>2</sub>.

## E. ZrO<sub>2</sub>-TRANSITION METAL OXIDES

Coprecipitation in the amorphous state permitted ZrO<sub>2</sub> to form cubic solid solutions with MnO, CoO, NiO, CuO, Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Mn<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> among others.<sup>11,12,212,213</sup> The solutions decomposed readily at 1000° and could only be regenerated by heating to very high temperatures. For example, a temperature of 2200° was necessary in the case of NiO, CoO, and Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.<sup>213</sup> An exception to this rule was MnO, for ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MnO solid solutions reappeared at only 1250°.<sup>212</sup> For this system, a eutectoid point was fixed at 1180° and about 20% MnO.<sup>12</sup> A continuous transition from tetragonal to cubic ZrO<sub>2</sub> could be effected by heating coprecipitated samples at 750° under hydrogen.<sup>12,220</sup> The single-phase region continued to about 22% MnO.<sup>12</sup> This exceptional behavior is undoubtedly related to the similarity of the radii of the Zr<sup>4+</sup> and Mn<sup>2+</sup> cations. The trivalent cation of indium, a nontransition metal, also has a similar radius as Zr<sup>4+</sup>. Cubic phase boundaries of 9 and 22% In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 1350–1550° have been determined for the ZrO<sub>2</sub>-In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> system.<sup>142</sup>

Recently, Steele, Powell, and Moody<sup>201</sup> investigated fluorite phases consisting of (Zr, Ti) O<sub>2</sub> + Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. The addition of TiO<sub>2</sub> to the ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes produced both a marked decrease in ionic conductivity and the appearance of n-type conductivity at much higher oxygen pressures. Likewise, a lower conductivity resulted from the addition of Ta<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> to these

(209) N. A. Zhirnova, *Zh. Prikl. Khim.*, **12**, 1278 (1939).(210) E. Kauer, O. E. Klinger, and A. Rabenau, *Z. Elektrochem.*, **63**, 927 (1959).(211) D. Viechnicki and V. S. Stubican, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 292 (1965); V. S. Stubican, *Sci. Ceram.*, **3**, 285 (1967).(212) J. Stöcker and R. Collongues, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **245**, 695 (1957).(213) R. Collongues and J. Stöcker, *ibid.*, **246**, 3541 (1958).(214) J. Livage, J. Cabane, and C. Mazieres, *ibid.*, **259**, 1337 (1964).(215) M. Therasse and G. Montel, *ibid.*, **268**, 495 (1969).(216) T. W. Smoot and J. R. Ryan, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **46**, 597 (1963).(217) M. Guillou, J. Millet, M. Asquiedge, N. Busson, M. Jacquin, and S. Palous, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **262**, 616 (1966).(218) H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **233**, 425 (1966).(219) R. A. Tarnopol'skaya and N. V. Gul'ko, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **170**, 1140 (1966); T. Noguchi, T. Okubo, and O. Yonemochi, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **52**, 178 (1969).(220) J. Stöcker, R. Collongues, and M. Moser, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **246**, 1698 (1958).

Table XIII  
Thermodynamic Property Measurements Using ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Based Solid Electrolytes

References		References	
	Oxides		Ternary Compounds
Cu <sub>2</sub> O	85, 99, 112, 113, 116, 223-229	PbSiO <sub>3</sub>	255
Cu <sub>2</sub> O <sup>a</sup>	223, 226, 227	Pb <sub>2</sub> SiO <sub>4</sub>	255
CuO	116, 226, 228, 230	Pb <sub>4</sub> SiO <sub>6</sub>	255
NiO	85, 99, 102, 113, 225, 228, 231	Ni <sub>2</sub> SiO <sub>4</sub>	231
Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sup>b</sup>	113, 116, 228, 231, 232	Fe <sub>2</sub> SiO <sub>4</sub>	231
Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sup>c</sup> -Fe <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	228, 232-234		
Fe <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	102, 116		Liquid Silicates
Fe <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> -Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	228, 235	PbO-SiO <sub>2</sub>	116, 256
PbO	99, 116, 228, 236	SnO-SiO <sub>2</sub>	237
PbO <sup>a</sup>	116, 228	NiO-SiO <sub>2</sub>	257, 258
SnO <sup>d</sup>	116	CoO-SiO <sub>2</sub>	258
SnO <sup>a, d</sup>	237		Sulfides
In <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	238	PtS, Rh <sub>2</sub> S, ZnS, MnS,	106 <sup>f</sup>
MnO-Mn <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	228, 235, 239	MoS <sub>2</sub> , NbS <sub>2</sub> , TaS <sub>2</sub>	
Mn <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub> -Mn <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	228		Solid Alloys
CoO	85, 113, 231	Pd-Cu	259
MoO <sub>2</sub>	101, 102	Pd-Ni	260, 261
WO <sub>2</sub>	102-104	Pd-Co	261
WO <sub>2.72</sub>	103, 104	Pd-Sn	259
WO <sub>2.90</sub>	104	Pd-Fe	262
WO <sub>3</sub>	104	Pt-Cu	263
Nb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub> -Nb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5-x</sub>	107	Pt-Ni	261
ZnO	109	Pt-Fe	264
Cr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	97, 113	Au-Ni	265
SiO <sub>2</sub> <sup>e</sup>	114	Cu-Ni	266, 267
		Ni-Ga <sup>g</sup>	268
	Oxide Solid Solutions		Liquid Alloys
(Mg, Ni)O	240	Pb-Ni	269
(Mg, Fe)O	241, 242	Pb-Sn	116
(Fe, Ni)O	243	Cu-Zn	270
(Mn, Fe)O	241	Ni-Cr	127
(Mn, Fe) <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	244	Fe-Cr	254
(Mn, Fe)O-(Mn, Fe) <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	239, 245, 246		
Ni <sub>y</sub> Fe <sub>3-y</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	247, 248		Nonstoichiometric Compounds
Co <sub>y</sub> Fe <sub>3-y</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	86, 248	UO <sub>2+z</sub>	110, 271-273
Mg <sub>y</sub> Fe <sub>3-y</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	248, 249	U <sub>y</sub> Th <sub>1-y</sub> O <sub>2+z</sub>	274
		U <sub>y</sub> Zr <sub>1-y</sub> O <sub>2+z</sub>	275
	Ternary Compounds	Ni <sub>1-x</sub> O	276-278
MnFe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	239, 244, 250	Co <sub>1-x</sub> O	277
MgMoO <sub>4</sub>	251	Fe <sub>1-x</sub> O	232, 277, 279-282
CaWO <sub>4</sub>	108	Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3-x</sub>	283
SrWO <sub>4</sub>	252	Nb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5-x</sub>	107
CuCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	113	TiO <sub>2-x</sub>	111
NiCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	113, 253	LiFe <sub>3</sub> O <sub>8-x</sub>	278
FeCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	113, 254	Co <sub>y</sub> Fe <sub>3-y</sub> O <sub>4-x</sub>	277
CoCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	113	MnFe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4±z</sub>	250, 284
MgCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	113	Mn <sub>y</sub> Fe <sub>3-y</sub> O <sub>4±z</sub>	285
Cu <sub>2</sub> Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	253	MgFe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4-x</sub>	286
NiAl <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	113, 253	Mg <sub>y</sub> Fe <sub>3-y</sub> O <sub>4-x</sub>	248
CoAl <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	113, 253	MgFe <sub>2-y</sub> Cr <sub>y</sub> O <sub>4±z</sub>	287
NiTiO <sub>3</sub>	231		Gas Mixtures
FeTiO <sub>3</sub>	231	CO-CO <sub>2</sub>	288, 289
Fe <sub>2</sub> TiO <sub>4</sub>	231	H <sub>2</sub> -H <sub>2</sub> O	123, 290
CoTiO <sub>3</sub>	231		
Co <sub>2</sub> TiO <sub>4</sub>	231, 253		

<sup>a</sup> Liquid. <sup>b</sup> Wustite in equilibrium with Fe. <sup>c</sup> Wustite in equilibrium with Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>. <sup>d</sup> Probably SnO<sub>2</sub> in equilibrium with Sn. <sup>e</sup> Equilibrated with Fe-Si alloys dilute in Si. <sup>f</sup> MS was equilibrated with either MO and SO<sub>2</sub>, MO and S<sub>2</sub>, or M and SO<sub>2</sub>. <sup>g</sup> The intermetallic compound NiGa was considered.

electrolytes.<sup>221</sup> In this instance, the Ta<sup>5+</sup> cations will function as vacancy suppressors.

(221) M. Caillat, C. Deportes, G. Robert, G. Vallier, and G. Vitter, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **5**, 173 (1968).

The electrical properties of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-based solid electrolytes have recently been discussed by Paidassi and Caillat.<sup>222</sup>

(222) J. Paidassi and R. Caillat, *ibid.*, **5**, 27 (1968).



## F. APPLICATIONS OF ZrO<sub>2</sub>-BASED SOLID ELECTROLYTES

Zirconia-based electrolytes, especially ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO, have been used in many different and interesting ways during recent years. These applications will be listed and discussed briefly in this section.

### 1. Thermodynamic Property Measurements

Galvanic cells incorporating solid oxide electrolytes will often yield very accurate thermodynamic data. However, there are several sources of error which must be avoided. These include chemical reaction between lead wires and electrodes or electrodes and the electrolyte, permeability or electronic conduction in the electrolyte, vaporization of the electrodes, electrical pickup from the furnace windings, thermal emf's, and thermionic emission which could result in asymmetry potentials or short-circuiting by the gaseous environment. Mixed potentials can arise from chemical reactions or interference from the cell atmosphere. The electrodes must be operating reversibly, a requirement that is often not considered. Reversibility, and often absence of mixed potentials, can be checked by either passing small currents through the cell in both directions or adding small amounts of an oxygen-bearing gas, and observing whether or not the emf returns to its original value. The emf should be unaffected by time, temperature cycling, and gas flow rate and be reproducible from run to run.

The systems which have been studied with ZrO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes are listed in Table XIII. When only one binary

oxide is shown, it was equilibrated with the corresponding metal (except for CuO, Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, WO<sub>2.72</sub>, WO<sub>2.90</sub>, WO<sub>3</sub>, and SiO<sub>2</sub>) and, consequently, free energy data were obtained for the metal-saturated oxide phase. When two binary oxides are shown, their equilibrium oxygen potentials were measured. Additional emf data are available for the cells Ni, NiO|ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO|Cu, Cu<sub>2</sub>O,<sup>110, 115, 236, 265, 288, 291</sup> Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O|ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO|Ni, NiO,<sup>101, 102, 117, 243</sup> Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O|ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO|Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>,<sup>85, 86, 117, 243, 249, 251, 280, 282</sup> Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O|ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO|Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>,

- (223) J. Osterwald, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Frankfurt am Main), **49**, 138 (1966).  
 (224) T. C. Wilder, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **236**, 1035 (1966).  
 (225) F. E. Rizzo, L. R. Bidwell, and D. F. Frank, *ibid.*, **239**, 593 (1967).  
 (226) J. Osterwald, *Z. Metallk.*, **59**, 573 (1968).  
 (227) J. Gerlach, J. Osterwald, and W. Stichel, *ibid.*, **59**, 576 (1968).  
 (228) G. G. Charette and S. N. Flengas, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **115**, 796 (1968).  
 (229) R. J. Fruehan and F. D. Richardson, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **245**, 1721 (1969).  
 (230) L. R. Bidwell, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **114**, 30 (1967).  
 (231) R. W. Taylor and H. Schmalzried, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **68**, 2444 (1964).  
 (232) H. F. Rizzo, R. S. Gordon, and I. B. Cutler, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **116**, 266 (1969); H. F. Rizzo, R. S. Gordon, and I. B. Cutler in ref 91, p 129.  
 (233) N. Birks, *Nature*, **210**, 407 (1966).  
 (234) R. L. Pastorek and R. A. Rapp, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **245**, 1711 (1969).  
 (235) R. N. Blumenthal and D. H. Whitmore, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **44**, 508 (1961).  
 (236) C. B. Alcock and T. N. Belford, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **60**, 822 (1964).  
 (237) Z. Kozuka, P. Siahhaan, and J. Moriyama, *Trans. Jap. Inst. Metals*, **9**, 200 (1968).  
 (238) G. R. Newns and J. M. Pelmore, *J. Chem. Soc., A*, 360 (1968).  
 (239) K. Schwerdtfeger and A. Muan, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **239**, 1114 (1967).  
 (240) S. Seetheraman and K. P. Abraham, *Indian J. Technol.*, **6**, 123 (1968).  
 (241) H.-J. Engell, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Frankfurt am Main), **35**, 192 (1962).  
 (242) I. V. Gordeev, Y. D. Tretyakov, and K. G. Khomyakov, *Vestn. Mosk. Univ., Ser. II*, **18**, 59 (1963).  
 (243) G. A. Roeder and W. W. Smeltzer, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **111**, 1074 (1964).  
 (244) I. V. Gordeev, Y. D. Tretyakov, and K. G. Khomyakov, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **9**, 164 (1964); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 89 (1964).  
 (245) Y. D. Tretyakov, Y. G. Saksonov, and I. V. Gordeev, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **1**, 413 (1965).  
 (246) K.-H. Ulrich, K. Bohnenkamp, and H.-J. Engell, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Frankfurt am Main), **51**, 35 (1966).  
 (247) I. V. Gordeev and Y. D. Tretyakov, *Vestn. Mosk. Univ., Ser. II*, **18**, 32 (1963).  
 (248) H. Schmalzried and Y. D. Tretyakov, *Ber. Bunsenges. Phys. Chem.*, **70**, 180 (1966).  
 (249) I. V. Gordeev and Y. D. Tretyakov, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **8**, 1814 (1963); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **8**, 943 (1963).  
 (250) V. I. Roshchupkin and V. I. Lavrent'ev, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **3**, 551 (1967).  
 (251) T. N. Rezhukhina, V. A. Levitskii, and N. M. Kazimirova, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **35**, 2639 (1961); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **35**, 1305 (1961).  
 (252) V. A. Levitskii and T. N. Rezhukhina, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **37**, 1135 (1963); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **37**, 599 (1963).  
 (253) H. Schmalzried, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Frankfurt am Main), **25**, 178 (1960).  
 (254) R. J. Fruehan, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **245**, 1215 (1969).  
 (255) R. Benz and H. Schmalzried, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Frankfurt am Main), **29**, 77 (1961).  
 (256) G. G. Charette and S. N. Flengas, *Can. Met. Quart.*, **7**, 191 (1968).  
 (257) H. S. Ray, *Indian J. Chem.*, **6**, 736 (1968).  
 (258) H. S. Ray, *ibid.*, **6**, 738 (1968).  
 (259) J. N. Pratt and W. G. Budgen, *U. S. Govt. Res. Develop. Rep.*, **68**, 81 (1968); Avail. CFSTI, AD665821, 1967, 33 pp.  
 (260) L. R. Bidwell and R. Speiser, *Acta Met.*, **13**, 61 (1965).  
 (261) K. Schwerdtfeger and A. Muan, *ibid.*, **13**, 509 (1965).  
 (262) C. B. Alcock and A. Kubik, *ibid.*, **17**, 437 (1969).  
 (263) L. R. Bidwell, W. J. Schulz, and R. K. Saxer, *ibid.*, **15**, 1143 (1967).  
 (264) M. Sundaresen, Y. I. Gerasimov, V. A. Geiderikh, and I. A. Vasil'eva, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **37**, 2462 (1963); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **37**, 1330 (1963).  
 (265) C. M. Sellars and F. Maak, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **236**, 457 (1966).  
 (266) R. A. Rapp and F. Maak, *Acta Met.*, **10**, 63 (1962).  
 (267) G. B. Barbi, *Ann. Chim.* (Rome), **56**, 992 (1966).  
 (268) A. U. Seybolt, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **111**, 697 (1964).  
 (269) C. R. Cavanaugh and J. F. Elliott, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **230**, 633 (1964).  
 (270) T. C. Wilder and W. E. Galin, *ibid.*, **245**, 1287 (1969).  
 (271) S. Aronson and J. Belle, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **29**, 151 (1958).  
 (272) K. Kiuikkola, *Acta Chem. Scand.*, **16**, 327 (1962).  
 (273) T. L. Markin, L. E. J. Roberts, and A. Walter, *Thermodyn. Nucl. Mater., Proc. Symp.*, **1962**, 693 (1962); T. L. Markin and R. J. Bones, U.K. A.E.A. Reports AERE-R4042 (22 pp) and AERE-R4178 (43 pp), 1962.  
 (274) S. Aronson and J. C. Clayton, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **32**, 749 (1960).  
 (275) S. Aronson and J. C. Clayton, *ibid.*, **35**, 1055 (1961).  
 (276) S. Pizzini and R. Morlotti, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **114**, 1179 (1967).  
 (277) H. G. Sockel and H. Schmalzried, *Ber. Bunsenges. Phys. Chem.*, **72**, 745 (1968).  
 (278) Y. D. Tretyakov and R. A. Rapp, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **245**, 1235 (1969).  
 (279) M. S. Yakovleva and S. M. Ariya, *Vestn. Leningrad Univ., Ser. Fiz. Khim.*, **18**, 130 (1963).  
 (280) G. B. Barbi, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **68**, 2912 (1964).  
 (281) F. E. Rizzo and J. V. Smith, *ibid.*, **72**, 485 (1968).  
 (282) B. E. F. Fender and F. D. Riley, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **30**, 793 (1969).  
 (283) V. F. Komarov, N. N. Oleinikov, and Y. D. Tretyakov, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **3**, 1064 (1967).  
 (284) V. I. Roshchupkin and V. I. Lavrent'ev, *ibid.*, **2**, 712 (1966).  
 (285) Y. D. Tretyakov, *ibid.*, **1**, 1928 (1965).  
 (286) A. S. Guzei, V. I. Lavrent'ev, and T. I. Bulgakova, *ibid.*, **3**, 860 (1967).  
 (287) A. S. Guzei, V. I. Lavrent'ev, T. I. Bulgakova, O. S. Zaitsev, and E. I. Rosenfel'd, *ibid.*, **3**, 909 (1967); V. I. Lavrent'ev, A. S. Guzei, T. I. Bulgakova, and G. A. Sokolova, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **41**, 3114 (1967); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **41**, 1676 (1967).  
 (288) H. Peters and H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Phys. Chem.* (Leipzig), **209**, 298 (1958).  
 (289) H. Peters and H.-H. Moebius, *Naturwissenschaften*, **45**, 309 (1958).  
 (290) R. Hartung and H.-H. Moebius, *Chem.-Ing.-Tech.*, **40**, 592 (1968).  
 (291) W. A. Yuill and E. D. Cater, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **71**, 1436 (1967).

$\text{Fe}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>249</sup>  $\text{Fe}_2\text{O}$ ,  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4|\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}|$ Ni, NiO,<sup>102,248</sup> and Co,  $\text{CoO}|\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}|$ Fe,  $\text{Fe}_x\text{O}$ .<sup>249,261</sup>

Measurements on the simple binary oxides are extremely important since the data for these are needed to calculate the thermodynamic properties of the remaining systems in Table XIII (excluding alloys, nonstoichiometric compounds, and gas mixtures). In addition, a metal and its lowest oxide are almost invariably used as the reference electrode, although oxygen or air are sometimes used if the electrode chambers can be adequately separated. Accuracies exceeding  $\pm 1$  mV have been achieved,<sup>101,108,228,230,256</sup> leading to free energy data accurate to better than  $\pm 100$  cal/ $1/2\text{O}_2$ .<sup>228</sup> Measurements have been extended down to 400<sup>115,233</sup> and 350°.<sup>110</sup>

To study binary alloys, the alloy is equilibrated with the lowest oxide of the less noble metal, shown on the right in Table XIII. The activity of this metal can be measured directly. Polarization of the alloy electrode, discussed by Rapp and Maak,<sup>266</sup> can occur easily and must be avoided. Investigations of nonstoichiometric compounds lead to information about defect structures. In many instances, the composition has been varied *via* coulometric titration,<sup>110,232,248,272,273,277,278,281,282</sup> a technique which has been discussed by several authors.<sup>277,292,293</sup> Gaseous reference electrodes may be undesirable since higher emf's will usually be measured resulting in a larger error in the presence of a small electronic conductivity in the electrolyte. With regard to solid reference electrodes, Fe- $\text{Fe}_x\text{O}$  is far superior to Ni-NiO on account of higher cation diffusion rates in the former.<sup>293</sup> Both Ni-NiO<sup>294</sup> and Co-CoO<sup>234</sup> electrodes polarize rather easily. The  $\text{Fe}_x\text{O}$ - $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  electrode behaved extremely well after an Fe- $\text{Fe}_x\text{O}$  mixture interacted with the electrolyte.<sup>234</sup>

A study of the W-O system<sup>295</sup> has not been included in Table XIII under nonstoichiometric compounds since this system is comprised of several oxides, each having only a small range of nonstoichiometry.<sup>104</sup>

## 2. Oxygen Dissolved in Metals

Oxygen-ion conducting solid electrolytes based on  $\text{ZrO}_2$  have been used to determine the activity of oxygen in Pb,<sup>236,296</sup> Sn,<sup>298</sup> Ni,<sup>297,298</sup> Co,<sup>297,298</sup> Ag,<sup>296,299,300</sup> Cu,<sup>112,224,227,294,297,300-304</sup> Fe<sup>114,116,122-126,128,297,298,305-310</sup> Cu-

Sn,<sup>229</sup> Cu-Ag,<sup>229</sup> Fe-Cr,<sup>254</sup> and Fe-Si<sup>114</sup> melts. Recently, the solubility of oxygen in solid<sup>234</sup> and liquid<sup>227,301</sup> copper was measured using, in part, the method of coulometric titration. In addition, the effect of S in Co and Ni melts,<sup>298</sup> and the effect of S,<sup>122,298</sup> P,<sup>122</sup> C,<sup>122</sup> and Co, Ni, Cr, and V<sup>306</sup> in Fe melts on the oxygen activity has been observed. Fischer<sup>311</sup> has recently published a summary of many of his results. Sievert's and Henry's laws are usually obeyed, although slight deviations near the solubility limit of oxygen in liquid copper have been noted.<sup>294,301</sup>

Several problems are inherent in these measurements. Satisfactory conducting leads must be found that will withstand the highly corrosive liquid metals. Cermets consisting of 72% Cr and 28%  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  in the case of Cu<sup>229,294</sup> and 80% Mo and 20%  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  in the case of Fe<sup>128</sup> function quite well. Also, Mo, Ta, and  $\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_3$  in Cu and Mo in Fe are often satisfactory. In the case of liquid steel, thermal shock resistance of the electrolyte must be fairly high. Instead of using a ceramic tube, an electrolyte disk is fused into the end of a quartz tube.<sup>124,128,254,307</sup> Alternately, an oxide powder can be rammed into the quartz tube.<sup>124</sup> The usual reference electrodes (air, Ni-NiO, Fe- $\text{Fe}_x\text{O}$ ) are adequate, while  $\text{CO}_2$  (as  $\text{CaCO}_3$ )<sup>307</sup> and Cr- $\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>128</sup> have been suggested. Fortunately, only short immersion times in the steel are required to effect a stable reading. Times of 20-25<sup>310</sup> and 3-6<sup>128</sup> sec have been considered necessary. Lastly, electronic conduction in the electrolyte may interfere in strongly deoxidized steel. Readings have been successfully obtained down to 200,<sup>122,123,297,310</sup> 100,<sup>114</sup> and 10<sup>128</sup> ppm by weight of oxygen. By comparison, 3 ppm of oxygen in copper could be determined.<sup>224</sup> Several investigators have discussed the electrochemical determination of oxygen in liquid steel.<sup>312-314</sup>

An interesting extension of this technique is the electrochemical measurement of oxygen diffusion coefficients in solid and liquid metals. Successful results have been reported for solid silver,<sup>302,315,316</sup> liquid silver,<sup>317,318</sup> solid copper,<sup>234,319</sup> and liquid copper.<sup>318,320</sup> Potentiostatic or galvanostatic methods are used. In the former, a potential is applied to the cell to reduce the oxygen content in the metal at the metal-electrolyte interface to virtually zero, and the current is measured as a function of time. An appropriate solution of Fick's second law can then be applied.

## 3. Oxygen in High-Temperature Gases

Oxygen pressures can be monitored in  $\text{O}_2$  ( $P < 1$

(292) C. Wagner, *U. S. At. Energy Comm.*, WAPD-144, 38 pp (1955).

(293) B. C. H. Steele in ref 91, p 165.

(294) C. Diaz and F. D. Richardson, *Inst. Mining Met. Trans.*, 76C, 196 (1967).

(295) R. F. Ksenofontova, I. A. Vasil'eva, and Y. I. Gerasimov, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, 143, 1105 (1962); *Dokl. Chem.*, 143, 314 (1962).

(296) W. A. Fischer and W. Ackermann, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, 37, 697 (1966).

(297) W. A. Fischer and W. Ackermann, *ibid.*, 37, 43 (1966).

(298) W. A. Fischer and W. Ackermann, *ibid.*, 37, 779 (1966).

(299) C. Diaz, C. R. Masson, and F. D. Richardson, *Inst. Mining Met. Trans.*, 75C, 183 (1966).

(300) C. M. Diaz and F. D. Richardson in ref 34, p 29.

(301) H. Rickert and H. Wagner, *Electrochim. Acta*, 11, 83 (1966).

(302) H. Rickert, H. Wagner, and R. Steiner, *Chem.-Ing.-Tech.*, 38, 618 (1966).

(303) H. Wagner and H. Sundermann, *Fresenius' Z. Anal. Chem.*, 222, 217 (1966); H. Sundermann and H. Wagner, *U. S. At. Energy Comm.*, KFK-819, 38 pp (1968).

(304) M. M. A. El-Naggar, G. B. Horsley, and N. A. D. Parlee, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, 239, 1994 (1967).

(305) K. Goto and Y. Matsushita, *Tetsu To Hagane*, 51, 1825 (1965); 52, 827 (1966).

(306) W. A. Fischer and W. Haussmann, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, 37, 959 (1966).

(307) G. R. Fitterer, *J. Metals*, 18, 961 (1966); 19 (9), 92 (1967); G. R. Fitterer, C. D. Cassler, and V. L. Vierbicky, *ibid.*, 20 (6), 74 (1968); 21 (8), 46 (1969).

(308) P. Catoul, P. Tyou, and A. Hans, *Cent. Nat. Rech. Met.*, (11) 57 (1967).

(309) K. H. Ulrich and K. Borowski, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, 39, 259 (1968).

(310) J. K. Pargeter and D. K. Faurschou, *J. Metals*, 21 (3), 46 (1969).

(311) W. A. Fischer, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, 38, 422 (1967).

(312) R. Littlewood, *Can. Met. Quart.*, 5, 1 (1966).

(313) W. A. Fischer, *Berg Huettenmaenn. Monatsber.*, 113, 141 (1968).

(314) E. Foerster and H. Rickert, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, 40, 475 (1969).

(315) H. Rickert and R. Steiner, *Naturwissenschaften*, 52, 451 (1965); *Z. Phys. Chem. (Frankfurt am Main)*, 49, 127 (1966); H. Rickert in ref 34, p 59.

(316) J. C. Bazan, *Electrochim. Acta*, 13, 1883 (1968).

(317) C. R. Masson and S. G. Whiteway, *Can. Met. Quart.*, 6, 199 (1967).

(318) H. Rickert and A. A. El Miligy, *Z. Metallk.*, 59, 635 (1968).

(319) R. A. Rapp in "Thermodynamics of Nuclear Materials," International Atomic Energy Agency, Vienna, 1968, p 559.

(320) J. Osterwald and G. Schwarzlose, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Frankfurt am Main)*, 62, 119 (1968).

atm),<sup>304, 321-323</sup> Ar-O<sub>2</sub>,<sup>118, 323-327</sup> CO-CO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>66, 116, 218, 288, 289, 304</sup> H<sub>2</sub>-H<sub>2</sub>O,<sup>123, 218, 290, 303, 327, 328</sup> and CO-CO<sub>2</sub>-H<sub>2</sub>-H<sub>2</sub>O<sup>52, 324, 329, 330</sup> gases. In pure oxygen at reduced pressures, the Nernst equation has been verified to 10<sup>-5</sup> atm at 600-750°<sup>321</sup> and 10<sup>-6</sup> atm at 700°.<sup>304</sup> Deviations have been experienced below 10<sup>-8</sup> atm in Ar-O<sub>2</sub> mixtures.<sup>323, 325</sup> The emf became dependent on flow rate, an effect which was more severe as the oxygen pressure decreased. Under suitable flow conditions, Nernst behavior could be extended to 10<sup>-4</sup> atm of oxygen.<sup>326</sup> In CO-CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>-H<sub>2</sub>O mixtures, close agreement between measured and calculated emf's (<1%) has been observed.<sup>52, 290, 328</sup> Pressures down to those where carbon deposition occurs are readily measured in CO-CO<sub>2</sub> mixtures, while Nernst behavior has been observed down to 10<sup>-18</sup><sup>218</sup> and 10<sup>-19</sup><sup>123</sup> atm of oxygen at 1000° in H<sub>2</sub>-H<sub>2</sub>O mixtures. Measurements at temperatures as low as 400°<sup>303, 327, 330</sup> and as high as 1600°<sup>218</sup> and 1750°<sup>123</sup> have been reported. The theoretical electrode potentials for these gas mixtures have been extensively discussed by Moebius,<sup>331</sup> while the use of an oxygen probe for controlling furnace atmospheres has been considered by Fairbank.<sup>332</sup>

Several interesting extensions of gas equilibria measurements are possible. The oxygen content of purified argon gas can be determined.<sup>115, 236, 333</sup> Oxygen pressures of about 10<sup>-16</sup> atm at 800-1000° have been measured after the argon was dried and passed over titanium granules at 900-950°. The oxygen permeability of refractory materials can be evaluated by measuring the amount of oxygen leakage through them with solid electrolyte cells.<sup>90, 334</sup> Lastly, the deoxidation of inert gases can be monitored.<sup>335</sup>

#### 4. Fuel Cells

High-temperature solid-electrolyte fuel cells are noncorrosive, simple to construct, easy to miniaturize, require no catalysts, and offer chemical, thermal, and mechanical stability. Since the electrolyte transports O<sup>2-</sup> ions to the anode, many different fuels can be used. However, the electrolytes have quite low conductivities, necessitating the use of high temperatures (>900°). With this restriction, problems of heating the cell and providing invariant, inexpensive electrode materials must be overcome. During the past 10 years, many investigations on the properties of these cells have been reported,<sup>52, 78, 328, 329, 336-353</sup>

with special emphasis on electrolytes,<sup>336, 343, 351</sup> anode materials,<sup>78, 350</sup> cathode materials,<sup>78, 348, 349, 353</sup> anode polarization,<sup>52, 329, 342, 345</sup> and cathode polarization.<sup>342, 347</sup> The fuel cell most commonly studied is Pt, H<sub>2</sub>, H<sub>2</sub>O|ZrO<sub>2</sub> + Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> or CaO|O<sub>2</sub> or air, Pt. The ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes are preferable because of their higher conductivity and lower vacancy concentration (4.1% anion vacancies are necessary to obtain the maximum conductivity). Consequently, the tendency toward vacancy ordering or clustering during extended times at 800-1200° would be decreased. Suitable alternative electrolyte systems include ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Yb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>345, 347</sup> and ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-MgO.<sup>351, 352</sup> Flame-sprayed electrolyte films<sup>354, 355</sup> result in much lower resistance losses. In addition to H<sub>2</sub> gas, CO,<sup>52, 329, 339-341, 343, 351</sup> CO-H<sub>2</sub>,<sup>329, 341</sup> and hydrocarbons (usually mixed with CO<sub>2</sub> or H<sub>2</sub>O)<sup>52, 78, 328, 337, 340</sup> can be used as fuels. Equations describing the anodic oxidation of hydrocarbons have been derived.<sup>52, 356</sup>

Suitable replacements for Pt electrodes are highly desirable. Other anode materials include C,<sup>78, 343</sup> Ni,<sup>343, 345, 347</sup> U, Ce, or Pr oxides mixed with ZrO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>348</sup> TiO<sub>2-x</sub>,<sup>350</sup> ZrO<sub>2</sub>-NiO,<sup>350</sup> CeO<sub>2</sub>-ThO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>351</sup> and U(Zr,Y)O<sub>z</sub>.<sup>352</sup> Cathode materials must withstand severe oxidizing conditions. Possible alternatives to Pt include Ag (solid or liquid),<sup>78, 340, 343, 345, 347, 352</sup> SnO<sub>2</sub> (+Sb),<sup>348</sup> In<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> (+Sb or Sn),<sup>348</sup> 0.95ZnO-0.05ZrO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>349</sup> 0.97ZnO-0.03-Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>349, 350</sup> and Ce or Pr oxides mixed with ZrO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>343, 351</sup> The properties of many cathode materials have recently been evaluated, and doped SnO<sub>2</sub> and PrCoO<sub>8</sub> were found the most satisfactory.<sup>353</sup> Silver is attractive because of its high diffusion coefficient for oxygen, but evaporates too rapidly for many applications.

During the passage of current, processes of gas diffusion, adsorption of the fuel onto the electrode or electrolyte, discharge of O<sup>2-</sup> ions, surface migration to the reaction sites, reaction of adsorbed oxygen with the fuel, and desorption of the reaction product occur at the anode. If any of these steps

(321) J. Weissbart and R. Ruka, *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, **32**, 593 (1961).

(322) W. M. Hickam, *Vacuum Microbalance Tech.*, **4**, 47 (1965).

(323) M. Kleitz, J. Besson, and C. Deportes, *Rev. Energ. Primaire*, **2**, 35 (1966).

(324) R. Littlewood, *Steel Times*, **189**, 423 (1964).

(325) C. Deportes, P. Donneaud, and G. Robert, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 2221 (1964).

(326) P. Donneaud, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **3**, 157 (1966).

(327) H. Ullmann, D. Naumann, and W. Burk, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **237**, 337 (1968).

(328) J. Weissbart and R. Ruka, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **109**, 723 (1962).

(329) D. H. Archer, L. Elikan, and R. L. Zahradnik in "Hydrocarbon Fuel Cell Technology," B. S. Baker, Ed., Academic Press, New York, N. Y., 1965, p 51.

(330) W. M. Hickam and J. F. Zamaria, *Instrum. Contr. Syst.*, **40**, 87 (1967).

(331) H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **230**, 396 (1965).

(332) L. H. Fairbank, *Metallurgia*, **79**, 179 (1969).

(333) A. Mitchell, *Nature*, **201**, 390 (1964).

(334) H.-H. Moebius and R. Hartung, *Silikattechnik*, **16**, 276 (1965).

(335) H.-H. Moebius and R. Mueller-Uri, *Z. Chem.*, **9**, 158 (1969).

(336) S. F. Pal'guev and Z. S. Volchenkova, *Tr. Inst. Khim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **2**, 183 (1958); *Chem. Abstr.*, **54**, 9542 (1960).

(337) E. B. Shultz, Jr., K. S. Vorres, L. G. Marianowskii, and H. R. Linden, *Amer. Chem. Soc., Div. Petrol. Chem., Prepr.*, **6**, 9 (1961).

(338) D. H. Archer, E. F. Sverdrup, and W. A. English, *ibid.*, **7**, 185 (1963).

(339) D. H. Archer, E. F. Sverdrup, and R. L. Zahradnik, *Chem. Eng. Progr.*, **60**, 64 (1964).

(340) S. Toshima, T. Murakami, N. Kimura, Y. Niizeki, and Y. Hata, *Denki Kagaku*, **32**, 736 (1964).

(341) D. H. Archer, J. J. Alles, W. A. English, L. Elikan, E. F. Sverdrup, and R. L. Zahradnik, *Advan. Ceram. Ser.*, **47**, 332 (1965); R. L. Zahradnik, L. Elikan, and D. H. Archer, *ibid.*, **47**, 343 (1965); E. F. Sverdrup and D. H. Archer, Proceedings of the 3rd Annual Conference on Energy Conversion and Storage, Stillwater, Okla., 1965.

(342) E. F. Sverdrup, D. H. Archer, J. J. Alles, and A. D. Glasser in "Hydrocarbon Fuel Cell Technology," B. S. Baker, Ed., Academic Press, New York, N. Y., 1965, p 311.

(343) H.-H. Moebius and B. Rohland, *Rev. Energ. Primaire*, **2**, 27 (1966).

(344) T. Takahashi, K. Ito, and H. Iwahara, *ibid.*, **2**, 42 (1966).

(345) H. Schachner and H. Tannenberger, *ibid.*, **2**, 49 (1966).

(346) D. Singman, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **113**, 502 (1966).

(347) H. Tannenberger and H. Siegert, *Amer. Chem. Soc., Div. Fuel Chem., Prepr.*, **11**, 197 (1967).

(348) E. F. Sverdrup, D. H. Archer, and A. D. Glasser, *ibid.*, **11**, 229 (1967).

(349) T. Takahashi, Y. Suzuki, K. Ito, and H. Hasegawa, *Denki Kagaku*, **35**, 201 (1967).

(350) T. Takehiko, Y. Suzuki, K. Ito, and H. Yamanaka, *ibid.*, **36**, 345 (1968).

(351) H.-H. Moebius and B. Rohland, *Abh. Saechs. Akad. Wiss. Leipzig, Math.-Naturwiss. Kl.*, **49**, 343 (1968); B. Rohland and H.-H. Moebius, *ibid.*, **49**, 355 (1968).

(352) B. Rohland and H.-H. Moebius, *Naturwissenschaften*, **55**, 227 (1968).

(353) C. S. Tedmon, Jr., H. S. Spacil, and S. P. Mitoff, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **116**, 1170 (1969).

(354) J. L. Bliton and H. L. Rechter, *Bull. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **40**, 683 (1961); J. L. Bliton, H. L. Rechter, and Y. Harada, *ibid.*, **42**, 6 (1963).

(355) M. L. Ezerskii, E. I. Kolesnikov, V. S. Bagotskii, M. G. Trofimov, and L. N. Rastorguev, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **4**, 549 (1968).

(356) A. L. L'vov and E. N. Gushchina, *Elektrokhimiya*, **3**, 689 (1967); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **3**, 605 (1967); A. L. L'vov, *Elektrokhimiya*, **4**, 937 (1968); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **4**, 844 (1968).

are slow, concentration or activation polarization will result. With  $H_2$  as the fuel, polarization (excluding resistance polarization) is essentially absent at  $800\text{--}1100^\circ$ .<sup>32, 328, 329, 338, 340, 341, 346, 350</sup> This evidence seems to refute the conclusion that the reaction  $H_2 + O^{2-} \rightarrow H_2O + 2e$  is irreversible at  $750\text{--}1000^\circ$ .<sup>342</sup> The polarization observed in another study<sup>344</sup> at 600 and  $800^\circ$  may have occurred because the Pt electrodes were too dense and interfered with diffusion and desorption processes. Ideal behavior usually occurs with hydrocarbon fuels, undoubtedly since the electrode reaction involves  $H_2$ . However, significant polarization is observed with CO fuel.<sup>32, 329, 340, 351</sup> This can be eliminated by adding only 3–5%  $H_2O$  to the gas stream.<sup>329</sup>

Several Russian investigations have been reported which dealt with polarization of Pt electrodes in contact with  $ZrO_2$ -based electrolytes in both  $CO\text{--}CO_2$ <sup>357–361</sup> and  $O_2$ <sup>358, 361–364</sup> atmospheres. Polarization has been observed with  $CO\text{--}CO_2$  mixtures at  $900\text{--}1100^\circ$ <sup>357–361</sup> and accounted for by postulating that the adsorbed oxygen concentration builds up at the anode owing to its slow reaction with CO.<sup>359</sup> Decreasing the  $CO/CO_2$  ratio decreases the polarization.<sup>329, 359</sup> Polarization is negligible at the cathode,<sup>342, 347, 358, 362</sup> even at current densities of  $200\text{ mA/cm}^2$  at  $800^\circ$ <sup>347</sup> and  $750\text{ mA/cm}^2$  at  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>342</sup> Nevertheless, it is readily observable if the three-phase interface area (electrode, gas, and electrolyte) is reduced too much by making the electrodes too dense.<sup>364</sup>

Reviews on solid-electrolyte fuel cells are available in the literature.<sup>365–369</sup> Electrode processes<sup>323, 331, 370, 371</sup> and fuel cell efficiencies<sup>372, 373</sup> have also been considered.

### 5. Kinetics

The measurement of oxygen activities in liquid metals and gas mixtures can readily be extended to observation of the rates of various chemical reactions. The absorption and evolution of

oxygen by Ag,<sup>299, 317, 374</sup> Cu,<sup>294</sup> PbO,<sup>374</sup> and PbO– $SiO_2$ <sup>374</sup> after changing the oxygen pressure above the melts have been followed. In studies of this nature where the liquid and gas phases are not in equilibrium, mixed potentials, discussed by Masson and Whiteway,<sup>317</sup> must be avoided. This does not appear to have been the case in one investigation.<sup>374</sup> Also, the deoxidation of copper with magnesium<sup>301–303, 375</sup> and iron or steel with silicon, manganese, aluminum, or titanium<sup>126, 128, 305, 375</sup> can be monitored.

By continuously measuring the oxygen pressure in a gas phase, the rates of oxidation of  $Fe^{116, 376}$  and  $Fe_xO$ ,<sup>116</sup> reduction of  $CuO$ ,<sup>105</sup>  $Fe_2O_3$ ,<sup>105</sup>  $Fe_3O_4$ ,<sup>116</sup>  $Fe_xO$ ,<sup>116</sup> and  $WO_3$ ,<sup>105</sup> and decarburization of Fe,<sup>377, 378</sup> Ni,<sup>378</sup> and Co<sup>378</sup> have been determined. The oxidation of graphite by  $CO_2$  has been studied by measuring oxygen pressure profiles in the vicinity of the reaction surface.<sup>378</sup> Intermediate compounds which form during a chemical reaction are indicated by a temporary independence of the emf with time.<sup>105</sup> Once again, the major experimental difficulty with this technique is the elimination of mixed potentials.<sup>376</sup> Schmalzried<sup>379</sup> has discussed electrochemical methods to determine kinetic quantities with oxide electrolytes.

### 6. Other

By electrolyzing either  $CO_2$  or  $H_2O$  with an oxide electrolyte,  $O_2$  can be generated at the anode<sup>380–382</sup> or, alternately, the electrolysis of  $H_2O$  can be used for the purpose of preparing  $H_2$  at the cathode.<sup>383</sup> Similarly, inert gases can be purified with respect to  $O_2$ ,<sup>98, 384</sup> the oxygen pressure in stationary or flowing gas mixtures can be markedly reduced,<sup>98</sup> and oxidizable gases can be coulometrically titrated with  $O_2$ .<sup>384, 385</sup> For a given experiment, the permissible applied voltage across the electrolyte will be limited by the gas composition, gas flow rate, temperature, and cell geometry. Voltages which lower the oxygen pressure at the cathode too much will result in the appearance of electronic conductivity in the electrolyte.

The electrode Pt,  $O_2$ -stabilized  $ZrO_2$  behaves as a reversible and noncorrosive reference electrode in silicate melts at temperatures up to  $1250^\circ$ .<sup>326, 386–388</sup> Marincek<sup>389</sup> used a  $ZrO_2\text{--}CaO$  solid solution as a nonconsumable anode during the electrolysis of aluminum from a cryolite melt. Vacancy interaction energies have been determined in  $Fe_2O$ ,<sup>117</sup>  $NbO$ ,<sup>117</sup>  $TiO$ ,<sup>117</sup> and  $VO$ ,<sup>118</sup> but electronic conductivity in the electrolyte

(357) A. T. Filyaev, S. F. Pal'guyev, and S. V. Karpachev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **2**, 199 (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 3535 (1963).

(358) A. D. Neumin, S. V. Karpachev, and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **141**, 402 (1961); *Dokl. Phys. Chem.*, **141**, 875 (1961).

(359) S. V. Karpachev, A. T. Filyaev, and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Electrochim. Acta*, **9**, 1681 (1964).

(360) M. V. Glumov, A. D. Neumin, and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Elektrokimiya*, **4**, 1234 (1968); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **4**, 1114 (1968).

(361) S. V. Karpachev and Y. M. Ovchinnikov, *Elektrokimiya*, **5**, 200 (1969); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **5**, 181 (1969).

(362) M. V. Perfil'ev and S. F. Pal'guyev in "Electrochemistry of Molten and Solid Electrolytes," Vol. 4, A. N. Baraboshkin and S. F. Pal'guyev, Ed., Consultants Bureau, New York, N. Y., 1967, p 147.

(363) A. T. Filyaev, S. V. Karpachev, and S. F. Pal'guyev in ref 362, p 161.

(364) S. V. Karpachev and A. T. Filyaev, *Elektrokimiya*, **2**, 1330 (1966); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **2**, 1215 (1966); *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **238**, 284 (1968).

(365) E. B. Shultz, Jr., K. S. Vorres, L. G. Marianowski, and H. R. Linden in "Fuel Cells," Vol. 2, G. J. Young, Ed., Reinhold Publishing Corp., New York, N. Y., 1963, p 24.

(366) J. Weissbart and R. Ruka in ref 365, p 37.

(367) J. Besson, C. Deportes, and M. Kleitz, *Piles Combust.*, **87**, 303 (1965).

(368) A. B. Hart and G. J. Womack, "Fuel Cells; Theory and Application," Chapman and Hall, London, 1967, p 170.

(369) H. A. Liebhafsky and E. J. Cairns, "Fuel Cells and Fuel Batteries—A Guide to Their Research and Development," John Wiley and Sons, Inc., New York, N. Y., 1968, p 555.

(370) M. V. Perfil'ev and S. F. Pal'guyev in "Electrochemistry of Molten and Solid Electrolytes," Vol. 5, A. N. Baraboshkin, Ed., Consultants Bureau, New York, N. Y., 1967, p 149.

(371) C. Deportes, *Rev. Gen. Elec.*, **76**, 50 (1967).

(372) O. Antonsen, W. Baukal, and W. Fischer, *Brown Boveri Rev.*, **53**, 21 (1966).

(373) T. Takahashi, K. Ito, and H. Iwahara, *Electrochim. Acta*, **12**, 21 (1967).

(374) K. Goto, M. Sasabe, and M. Someno, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **242**, 1757 (1968).

(375) B. Marincek, *Helv. Chim. Acta*, **50**, 988 (1967).

(376) V. B. Tare and H. Schmalzried, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **236**, 444 (1966).

(377) S. G. Whiteway, R. J. W. Peters, W. D. Jamieson, and C. R. Masson, *Can. Met. Quart.*, **7**, 211 (1968).

(378) K. Goto, M. Kawakami, and M. Someno, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **245**, 293 (1969).

(379) H. Schmalzried, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, **39**, 531 (1968).

(380) L. Elikan, D. H. Archer, and R. L. Zahradnik, *Chem. Eng. Progr., Symp. Ser.*, **62** (63), 29 (1966).

(381) H. W. Chandler and F. Z. Pollara, *ibid.*, **62** (63), 38 (1966).

(382) J. Weissbart and W. H. Smart, *NASA Contract Rep.*, CR-680, 88 pp (1967); J. Weissbart, W. H. Smart, and T. Wydeven, *Aerosp. Med.*, **40**, 136 (1969).

(383) D. W. White, *Chem. Engr. News*, **46** (47), 48 (1968).

(384) R. Hartung and H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Chem.*, **7**, 473 (1967).

(385) H.-H. Moebius, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **231**, 209 (1966).

(386) J. Besson, C. Deportes, and M. Darcy, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **251**, 1630 (1960); C. Deportes and M. Darcy, *Silicates Ind.*, **26**, 499 (1961).

(387) J. Besson, C. Deportes, and P. Donneaud, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **260**, 2497 (1965).

(388) E. Plumet, F. Toussaint, and M. Boffe, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **49**, 551 (1966).

(389) B. Marincek, *Schweiz. Arch. Angew. Wiss. Tech.*, **33**, 395 (1967).

probably interfered with the results for the last three. Also, the high electrical conductivity of stabilized-ZrO<sub>2</sub> ceramics enables them to be used as furnace elements.<sup>17, 390-392</sup> They are stable in oxidizing atmospheres at temperatures in excess of 2500°.

Several recent investigations further indicate the wide range of applicability of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes. Batteries have been constructed with anodes of Ni, Co, Fe, and Mn and a useful life of 3-5 min.<sup>393</sup> Stabilized ZrO<sub>2</sub> has been considered as a possible electrode material in magnetohydrodynamic generators which produce an emf by the movement of a plasma in a magnetic field.<sup>198, 394-397</sup> One electrode supplies electrons to the plasma by the oxidation of O<sup>2-</sup> ions, and the other electrode removes them by the reverse process. Cells of the type (-) O<sub>2</sub> at T<sub>1</sub>|ZrO<sub>2</sub> + CaO or Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|O<sub>2</sub> at T<sub>2</sub> (+) where T<sub>1</sub> > T<sub>2</sub> have been studied.<sup>398-402</sup> The thermoelectric power (Seebeck coefficient) of these cells is about -450 μV/deg in pure oxygen,<sup>398, 399</sup> decreases with decreasing oxygen pressure from 1 to 10<sup>-4</sup> atm.<sup>398, 400</sup> and is approximately independent of temperature from 700 to 1400°.<sup>399-401</sup> Finally, a partial separation of the <sup>16</sup>O, <sup>17</sup>O, and <sup>18</sup>O isotopes has been effected on account of their different mobilities in a ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolyte.<sup>403</sup>

It should be mentioned that some of the aforementioned studies were either partially or fully carried out with ZrO<sub>2</sub>-MgO electrolytes.<sup>218, 223, 226, 236, 259, 301, 309, 324, 326, 334, 385, 387, 388, 390</sup> The emf's would only be expected to exhibit long-term stability below 850° and above 1400° (section III.D).

Several investigators have discussed the application of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes to thermodynamic and kinetic measurements.<sup>404-408</sup>

#### IV. ThO<sub>2</sub>-Based Electrolytes

Most of the research on the electrical properties of ThO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes has dealt with ThO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> solid solutions. Consequently, this section will be subdivided by properties, rather than by systems.

#### A. PHASE RELATIONS

As ThO<sub>2</sub> already has the cubic fluorite structure, the addition of di- and trivalent metal oxides is made solely to introduce a significant number of anion vacancies. The solubilities of the alkaline earth oxides, Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and the rare earth oxides in ThO<sub>2</sub> are presented in Table XIV. The alkaline earth oxides

Table XIV  
Solubilities of Di- and Trivalent Metal Oxides in ThO<sub>2</sub>

Oxide	Temp, °C	Solubility, % MO or M <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Ref
CaO	1700	10	409
	1800	>12	410
	1800	8	411
SrO	1800	4	411
BaO	1800	<0.5	411
Sc <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1750	~0.5	192, 195
Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1200	18	412
	1400	14	413
	2000	33	414
	1400	12	414
La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1300	35	415
	1400	32	413
	1500	32	185
	1950	39	416
	1200	20	416, 417
Pr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	54	418
Nd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	33	413
	1500	33	185
	1400	43	413
Eu <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1800	54	418
	1500	36	418, 419
	1200	22	419
Gd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	33	413
	2000	45	416
	800	19	416
Yb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	5	418, 419
	1800	10	416
	1000	3	416

(390) E. K. Keler and E. N. Nikitin, *Zh. Prikl. Khim.*, **32**, 1984 (1959).

(391) M. Perez y Jorba and R. Collongues, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **1**, 21 (1964).

(392) E. G. Wolff, *Rev. Sci. Instrum.*, **40**, 544 (1969).

(393) D. P. Clark and R. E. Meredith, *Electrochem. Technol.*, **5**, 446 (1967).

(394) M. Guillou, J. Millet, M. Asquiedge, N. Busson, M. Jacquin, S. Palous, M. Pithon, and A. Lecante, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **4**, 273 (1967).

(395) R. E. W. Casselton and M. D. S. Watson, *Sci. Ceram.*, **4**, 349 (1968).

(396) G. Johnson, E. Tuffy, and D. Balfour, *Elec. MHD (Magneto-hydrodyn.)*, *Proc. Symp.*, **5**, 2939 (1968).

(397) M. Jacquin, M. Guillou, A. De Montardy, and J. M. Philippe, *ibid.*, **5**, 2991 (1968).

(398) W. Fischer, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **22A**, 1575 (1967).

(399) R. J. Ruka, J. E. Bauerle, and L. Dykstra, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **115**, 497 (1968).

(400) G. Stein, A. Lecante, M. Guillou, and J. Millet, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **267**, 1660 (1968).

(401) S. L. Fridman, S. F. Pal'guev, and V. N. Chebotin, *Elektrokhimiya*, **5**, 357 (1969); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **5**, 325 (1969).

(402) K. Goto, T. Ito, and M. Someno, *Trans. Met. Soc. AIME*, **245**, 1662 (1969).

(403) H. S. Spacil and C. S. Tedmon, Jr., *Nature*, **222**, 662 (1969).

(404) H. Schmalzried in ref 116b, p 97.

(405) K. Goto and Y. Matsushita, *J. Electrochem. Soc. Jap., Overseas Ed.*, **35**, 1 (1967).

(406) N. Birks, *J. Sheffield Univ. Met. Soc.*, **6**, 56 (1967).

(407) B. C. H. Steele in ref 34, p 3.

(408) Y. D. Tretyakov, *Vesin. Mosk. Univ., Ser. II*, **23**, 88 (1968).

are only moderately soluble and, therefore, phase studies which have indicated that 48% MgO<sup>420</sup> and 50% CaO<sup>421</sup> are soluble at 1600° must be discounted. Very slight solubility of Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> is indicated, although none was detected in another study.<sup>422</sup> Nevertheless, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and the rare earth oxides are

(409) J. R. Johnson and C. E. Curtis, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **37**, 611 (1954).

(410) C. E. Curtis and J. R. Johnson, *ibid.*, **40**, 63 (1957).

(411) H.-H. Moebius, H. Witzmann, and W. Witte, *Z. Chem.*, **4**, 152 (1964).

(412) F. Hund and R. Mezger, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **201**, 268 (1952).

(413) G. Brauer and H. Gradinger, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **276**, 209 (1954).

(414) E. C. Subbarao, P. H. Sutter, and J. Hrizo, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 443 (1965).

(415) F. Hund and W. Duerrwaechter, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **265**, 67 (1951).

(416) A. M. Diness, *Diss. Abstr.*, **29B**, 1030 (1968); A. M. Diness and R. Roy, *J. Mater. Sci.*, **4**, 613 (1969).

(417) A. M. Diness and R. Roy, *Bull. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **43**, 263 (1964).

(418) K. A. Gingerich, *U. S. At. Energy Comm.*, TID-14808, 7 pp (1961).

(419) K. A. Gingerich and G. Brauer, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **324**, 48 (1963).

(420) S. D. Mark, Jr., *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **42**, 208 (1959).

(421) M. Hoch, H. S. Yoon, and A. Silberstein, *Proc. Brit. Ceram. Soc.*, **8**, 247 (1967).

(422) W. Trzebiatowski and R. Horyn, *Z. Chem.*, **5**, 347 (1965); *Bull. Acad. Polon. Sci., Ser. Sci. Chim.*, **13**, 303 (1965).

quite soluble in  $\text{ThO}_2$ , although the solubility limits decrease quite drastically with decreasing temperature. The solubility is highest for the oxides from  $\text{Pr}_2\text{O}_3$  to  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ , which could be predicted from a consideration of the ionic radii in Table I. Brauer and Gradinger<sup>413</sup> and Gingerich<sup>418</sup> have stated that a continuous transition from the fluorite to the closely related C-type rare earth oxide structure will only be possible if their lattice parameters differ by less than 2.25% ( $\sim 0.12 \text{ \AA}$ ). Although this is the case for  $\text{Pr}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ , these oxides have the hexagonal A-type rare earth oxide structure which invalidates the rule. The cations of the oxides which are C-type around  $1400^\circ$  ( $\text{Tb}_2\text{O}_3$  to  $\text{Lu}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ) are too small to exhibit complete miscibility with  $\text{ThO}_2$ .

For  $\text{ThO}_2$ - $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  solid solutions, pycnometrically measured densities of fired pellets have agreed with those calculated for the anion vacancy model.<sup>412, 414, 415, 423</sup> Samples sintered in air or oxygen are brown, and the intensity of the color increases with increasing  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  content.<sup>414, 424, 425</sup> The color is bleachable at low oxygen pressures,<sup>424</sup> and translucent pellets have resulted from vacuum sintering at  $2000^\circ$ .<sup>99, 115</sup> The trapping of electron holes by  $\text{Y}^{3+}$  ions leading to the formation of color centers might account for the color at high oxygen pressures.<sup>424</sup> The anion vacancy model has also been confirmed for  $\text{ThO}_2$ - $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{ThO}_2$ - $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ , and  $\text{ThO}_2$ - $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  solutions.<sup>416</sup>

The following lattice parameters have been given for  $\text{ThO}_2$  + 10%  $\text{M}_2\text{O}_3$  solid solutions: 5.576,<sup>412</sup> 5.574,<sup>413</sup> and 5.566  $\text{\AA}$ <sup>414</sup> for  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , 5.613<sup>415</sup> and 5.622  $\text{\AA}$ <sup>413</sup> for  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ , 5.598  $\text{\AA}$  for  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>413</sup> 5.585  $\text{\AA}$  for  $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>413</sup> and 5.584  $\text{\AA}$  for  $\text{Eu}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>419</sup>

Solid electrolytes based on  $\text{ThO}_2$ - $\text{ZrO}_2$  solid solutions do not seem feasible since these oxides are almost immiscible below  $2000^\circ$ .<sup>426-428</sup> Nevertheless, the presence of a di- or trivalent metal oxide may stabilize the cubic phase at lower temperatures.<sup>429, 430</sup>

## B. ELECTRICAL CONDUCTIVITIES

The available conductivity data for  $\text{ThO}_2$ - $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes are shown in Table XV. Since most of the compositions were given as %  $\text{YO}_{1.5}$ , both %  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  and %  $\text{YO}_{1.5}$  are reported. Unlike  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based electrolytes, p-type conductivity appears at high oxygen pressures<sup>63, 99, 414, 423-425</sup> and is detectable above about  $10^{-6}$  atm.<sup>99, 424, 425</sup> Except where noted, all the measurements recorded in Table XV were taken at oxygen pressures below  $10^{-8}$  atm and, therefore, are ionic conductivities and activation energies for ionic conduction. Excluding two studies,<sup>412, 430</sup> all the oxides were sintered between 2000 and  $2200^\circ$ . Hund and Mezger<sup>412</sup> sintered their samples at only  $1500^\circ$ .

Ionic conductivity can be expressed as

$$\sigma_i = [\text{V}\ddot{\text{O}}]ze\mu \quad (11)$$

where the expression for the mobility  $\mu$  is given in eq 3. For small defect concentrations, where the ionic mobility is es-

entially independent of the number of vacancies, the ionic conductivity will vary directly as the  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  content since  $[\text{V}\ddot{\text{O}}] = 1/2[\text{YO}_{1.5}]$ . This proportionality was verified to 5%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>424</sup> but only to 0.5-1%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  in another investigation.<sup>425</sup> Other results indicate that it is not obeyed above about 2%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>99, 414</sup> The conductivity reaches a maximum at about 8%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  or 3.7% anion vacancies.<sup>99, 425</sup> Lattice distortion, defect interactions, vacancy clustering, and vacancy ordering will restrict the ionic conductivity at high defect concentrations. An increase in  $\Delta H$  in eq 3 with increasing  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  content will reduce the mobility of the anions. Interestingly enough, Steele and Alcock<sup>99</sup> found that  $\Delta H$  decreased up to 8%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , while Lasker and Rapp<sup>425</sup> indicated that a  $\text{ThO}_2$  + 0.4%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  specimen had a higher activation energy than specimens containing 0.8-14%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ . Evidently, either  $a$  or  $G$  in eq 3 must decrease with increasing  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  content. A better understanding of the significance of  $a$ ,  $G$ , and  $\Delta H$  and the nature of concentrated solutions of defects are required to adequately explain these observations.

p-Type conductivity at higher oxygen pressures results from a dissolution of oxygen into the lattice according to eq 9. The equilibrium constant for this reaction may be written as

$$K = \frac{p^2}{P_{\text{O}_2}^{1/2}[\text{V}\ddot{\text{O}}]} \quad (12)$$

if the electron hole concentration  $p$  is low so that the holes do not mutually interact. If the mobility of the holes is independent of their concentration, then the p-type conductivity will vary as  $P_{\text{O}_2}^{1/4}$ . Deviations from this dependence could occur if all the vacancies were not doubly ionized, all the holes were not free to conduct, or excessive association between  $\text{Y}^{3+}$  ions and anion vacancies meant that  $[\text{V}\ddot{\text{O}}]$  could not be considered constant in eq 12. However,  $\text{ThO}_2$ - $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  solid solutions do follow the  $P_{\text{O}_2}^{1/4}$  law.<sup>424, 425, 430a</sup> From eq 12, the p-type conductivity at constant oxygen pressure should be proportional to  $[\text{V}\ddot{\text{O}}]^{1/2}$ . This behavior has been reasonably verified to 14%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ,<sup>425</sup> although this implies that the activity coefficient for the anion vacancies is approximately independent of their concentration from 0 to 6.3% anion vacancies. However, Bauerle<sup>424</sup> indicated that the p-type conductivity was almost unaffected by composition from 0.5 to 5%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  and suggested that the electron holes may be trapped by  $\text{Y}^{3+}$  ions. This explanation appears inconsistent with the  $P_{\text{O}_2}^{1/4}$  dependence that he observed. The conflicting data of these two papers necessitate further research.

Despite the fact that both ionic and p-type conductivity increase with  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  content, ionic transport numbers increase.<sup>425</sup> For instance, measurable p-type conductivity appeared above oxygen pressures of  $10^{-12}$ ,  $10^{-8}$ , and  $10^{-6}$  atm for  $\text{ThO}_2$  containing 0, 0.8, and 8%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , respectively.<sup>425</sup> Linear Arrhenius plots for oxygen pressures above  $10^{-6}$  atm<sup>99, 115, 414, 423</sup> indicate that the activation energies for ionic and p-type conduction are approximately equal. They are about 25 kcal/mole.<sup>99, 423</sup> Deviations from the Arrhenius relationship were observed above  $1100^\circ$ <sup>414</sup> and  $1200^\circ$ .<sup>423</sup> The high-temperature slopes were dependent on the thermal history of the sample.<sup>423</sup> More work is required to clarify these discrepancies.

Conductivity data for  $\text{ThO}_2$ -rare earth oxide systems are almost nonexistent. Hund<sup>431</sup> reported a conductivity of  $3.2 \times$

(423) J. M. Wimmer, L. R. Bidwell, and N. M. Tallan, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **50**, 198 (1967).

(424) J. E. Bauerle, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **45**, 4162 (1966).

(425) M. F. Lasker and R. A. Rapp, *Z. Physik. Chem. (Frankfurt am Main)*, **49**, 198 (1966).

(426) O. Ruff, F. Ebert, and H. Weitinek, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **180**, 252 (1929).

(427) P. Duwez and E. Loh, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **40**, 321 (1957).

(428) F. A. Mumpton and R. Roy, *ibid.*, **43**, 234 (1960).

(429) C. E. Curtis, *ibid.*, **30**, 180 (1947).

(430) C. Kawashima, S. Saito, and O. Fukunaga, *J. Ceram. Assoc. Jap.*, **71**, 49 (1963).

(430a) H. Ullmann, *Z. Physik. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **237**, 274 (1968).

(431) F. Hund, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **274**, 105 (1953).

Table XV  
Ionic Conductivities ( $\text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1} \times 10^2$ ) of  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  Electrolytes at  $1000^\circ$  <sup>a</sup>

Composition, % $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ / % $\text{YO}_{1.5}$				Ref
2.6/5	5.3/10	7.0/13	8.1/15	14.3/25
				0.06 <sup>b,d</sup> 412
				0.71 (24.7) <sup>c,d</sup> 430
0.05 (28.1)	0.20 (25.0)		0.23 (23.1)	0.10 (25.9) 99
				0.24 (24.7) <sup>d</sup> 115
1.3 <sup>d</sup>				0.54 (27.7) 414
0.32 (27.7)			0.72 (27.7)	425
0.74	1.3			424
		2.9 (25.4) <sup>e</sup>		423

<sup>a</sup> Activation energies (kcal/mol) are in parentheses. <sup>b</sup> 12.4%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ /22%  $\text{YO}_{1.5}$ . <sup>c</sup> 11.7%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ /21%  $\text{YO}_{1.5}$ . <sup>d</sup> Measured in air and, therefore, values are for mixed p-type and ionic conductivity. <sup>e</sup> Activation energy was derived from a  $\log \sigma$  vs.  $1/T$  plot.

$10^{-3} \text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$  at  $1000^\circ$  in air for  $\text{ThO}_2 + 14\% \text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ , while Steele and Alcock<sup>99</sup> stated that compositions containing 5 and 8%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  have conductivities about 10% higher than the corresponding  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  solutions. The  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  system might prove an interesting one to study because of the similarity of the radii of the  $\text{Th}^{4+}$  and  $\text{Nd}^{3+}$  ions and the stability of these valence states.

The results available for  $\text{ThO}_2$ -alkaline earth oxide electrolytes are summarized in Table XVI. For each system, the maxi-

Table XVI

Total Conductivities ( $\text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1} \times 10^2$ ) of  $\text{ThO}_2$ -Alkaline Earth Oxide Electrolytes at  $1000^\circ$  <sup>a</sup>

Composition, % MO	Total conductivity <sup>b</sup>	Ref
5% CaO	0.075 (25.4)	432
10% CaO	0.064 (25.4)	432
5% CaO	0.047 <sup>c</sup>	99
15% CaO	0.047 <sup>c</sup>	99
15% CaO	0.092 (25.5)	115
5% CaO	0.049 (20.8)	433
13% BeO	0.032 (28.8)	434
13% MgO	0.10 (25.4)	434
15% SrO	0.14 (18.4)	434
15% BaO	0.44 (17.3)	434

<sup>a</sup> Activation energies (kcal/mol) are in parentheses. <sup>b</sup> Measured in air. <sup>c</sup> Measured at  $P_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-15}$  atm.

mum conductivities are shown. The conductivities of  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-CaO}$  electrolytes are one order of magnitude lower than those of  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes, although their activation energies are almost identical. Defect interactions between  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  ions and anion vacancies will be relatively strong (section II.J). Wachtman<sup>435</sup> accounted for internal friction and dielectric loss peaks in  $\text{ThO}_2 + 1.5\% \text{CaO}$  with a model whereby the  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  ions are associated with anion vacancies. He suggested that the activation energy for ionic conduction may include the energy required to move a vacancy neighboring a  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  ion, which he found to be 21.4 kcal/mol, and the energy required to separate the defect pair. In the  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-CaO}$  system, the maximum conductivity seems to occur at about 5% CaO, but remains almost

constant from 5 to 15% CaO.<sup>99,432,433</sup> It might reasonably be expected at a lower vacancy concentration than in the  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  system because of the stronger defect interactions, i.e., <7-8% CaO. Above 5% CaO, the composition of the solid solution phase may not have changed since the solubility limit may have been surpassed. From Table XIV, about 10% CaO dissolves at  $1800^\circ$  and probably less at lower temperatures. Indeed, Ullmann<sup>433</sup> has shown that, above  $1200^\circ$ , the conductivity was independent of composition from 0 to 30% CaO, indicating that the solid solutions were decomposing. More data are needed concerning the stability of  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-CaO}$  electrolytes.

Unfortunately, the data for the other  $\text{ThO}_2$ -alkaline earth oxide systems<sup>434</sup> must be treated with much reservation. The results are entirely inconsistent with phase study work.<sup>411</sup> Maximum conductivities should be found at much lower alkaline earth oxide concentrations and, based on the ionic radii involved, should be lower than those found in the  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-CaO}$  system. The conductivity of  $\text{ThO}_2 + 15\% \text{BaO}$  is unreasonably high. In the case of additions of BeO, MgO, and BaO, the conductivities in Table XVI must have resulted from extrinsic electronic conduction.

A comparison of Tables IV, VIII, XV, and XVI indicates that  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based electrolytes have conductivities which are one to two orders of magnitude higher than the corresponding  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes. In the fluorite lattice, the anions have larger gaps between the cations through which to move when the cations are small. However, since the gap sizes are 90 and 89% as large as the anions for  $\text{ZrO}_2$  and  $\text{ThO}_2$ , respectively,<sup>135</sup> other factors must also be important.

## C. TRANSPORT PROPERTIES

In this section, the major advantage of  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes over  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based ones will be discussed, this being their greater stability under highly reducing conditions. This property is particularly important at high temperatures ( $1200\text{-}1600^\circ$ ) where n-type conductivity can seriously impair the performance of  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based electrolytes.

n-Type conductivity arises from a loss of oxygen from the lattice. Excess electrons must now be present to maintain charge neutrality. The marked stability of the  $\text{Th}^{4+}$ ,  $\text{Y}^{3+}$ ,  $\text{La}^{3+}$ , and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  ions helps the crystals resist this loss. Below  $10^{-6}$  atm, the conductivity of  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes has been found independent of oxygen pressure down to  $10^{-15}$ ,<sup>99,424</sup>  $10^{-19}$ ,<sup>423</sup> and  $10^{-22}$ <sup>425</sup> atm at  $1000^\circ$ . Markin, Bones, and Wheeler<sup>110</sup> mentioned that measurable electronic conduction

(432) Z. S. Volchenkova and S. F. Pal'guev in ref 27, p 104.

(433) H. Ullmann, *Z. Chem.*, **9**, 39 (1969).

(434) Z. S. Volchenkova and S. F. Pal'guev in ref 51, p 53.

(435) J. B. Wachtman, Jr., *Phys. Rev.*, **131**, 517 (1963).

did not even result from placing thorium pellets on both sides of the electrolyte and flushing with dry hydrogen. Patterson, Bogren, and Rapp<sup>63</sup> estimated that  $t_i > 0.99$  to at least  $10^{-34}$  atm of oxygen at  $1000^\circ$  from the results of dc polarization experiments.

p-Type conductivity, proportional to  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$  for both  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>424, 425, 430a</sup> and  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-CaO}$ <sup>3</sup> solutions, occurs in conjunction with ionic conductivity at high oxygen pressures. About a 50% variation in conductivity between 1 and  $10^{-22}$  atm at  $870^\circ$  was noted for  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-La}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes.<sup>65</sup> Recently, Ullmann<sup>90</sup> determined the oxygen permeability of  $\text{ThO}_2 + 11\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  in air. Transport proceeds *via* the unidirectional migration of  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ions and electron holes and is controlled by the mobility of the  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ions. The activation energy for permeability of 25.4 kcal/mole is in excellent agreement with the activation energies for ionic conduction in Table XV.

Transport numbers at high oxygen pressures can be determined by emf measurements. An average ionic transport number  $\bar{t}_i$  can be calculated using eq 1. Providing that the oxygen pressures  $P_{O_2}'$  and  $P_{O_2}''$  at the electrodes are not too different,  $\bar{t}_i$  will be approximately equal to  $t_i$  at  $\bar{P}_{O_2}$  where

$$\log \bar{P}_{O_2} = \frac{\log P_{O_2}' + \log P_{O_2}''}{2} \quad (13)$$

They will be exactly equal if  $t_i$  varies linearly with  $\log P_{O_2}$  (eq 4). Such a variation is roughly approximated for values of  $t_i$  between 0.2 and 0.8 (eq 5). From results of emf measurements with gaseous electrodes at  $1000^\circ$ ,  $\bar{t}_i = 0.89$  (15% CaO),<sup>92</sup> 0.87 (15%  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ ),<sup>436</sup> and 0.73 (15%  $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$ )<sup>436</sup> at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-1}$  atm, 0.70 (7%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ) at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-0.5}$  atm,<sup>423</sup> and 0.63 (3%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ) at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-0.3}$  atm.<sup>414</sup> Additions to  $\text{ThO}_2$  are in parentheses. From conductivity measurements,  $t_i = 0.91$  and 0.65 at oxygen pressures of  $10^{-2}$  and 1 atm, respectively, for  $\text{ThO}_2 + 7\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>423</sup> Considering the experimental difficulties associated with separating the gas streams on opposite sides of the electrolyte pellets for the emf measurements, the agreement is quite reasonable. Wimmer, Bidwell, and Tallan<sup>423</sup> found that the transport numbers are approximately independent of temperature from  $900$  to  $1500^\circ$  in agreement with the similarity of the activation energies for ionic and p-type conduction. Ionic transport numbers have been shown to increase somewhat with temperature from  $650$  to  $1000^\circ$ ,<sup>92</sup>  $1000$  to  $1400^\circ$ ,<sup>414</sup> and  $400$  to  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>430a</sup> Concentration polarization, resulting from open-circuit oxygen transfer through the electrolyte, might lower the emf. This polarization will be more detrimental at low temperatures. Finally, ionic transport numbers increase with  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  content from 0 to 3,<sup>414</sup> 0 to 5,<sup>424</sup> and 0 to 8%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>425</sup>

Transport numbers at intermediate oxygen pressures can be calculated from the results of emf measurements with metal-metal oxide electrodes. Galvanic cells incorporating  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes and electrodes of Ni-NiO and Cu-Cu<sub>2</sub>O,<sup>99, 115, 291, 423, 425</sup> Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O and Cu-Cu<sub>2</sub>O,<sup>92</sup> and Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O and Ni-NiO<sup>99, 423</sup> have been constructed. At  $1000^\circ$ , these cells impose average oxygen pressures (eq 13) of  $10^{-8.3}$ ,  $10^{-10.5}$ , and  $10^{-12.6}$  atm, respectively.<sup>228</sup> For the Ni-NiO, Cu-Cu<sub>2</sub>O cell, readings were 3–5% too low with electrolytes containing either 0.5%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , 14%  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , or 5% CaO.<sup>99</sup> The deviations were greater if the electrolyte had been previously

heated to  $1450^\circ$  in air or oxygen.<sup>115</sup> For this cell, deviations were also observed at  $800\text{--}1100^\circ$ <sup>425</sup> and  $\bar{t}_i \geq 0.995$  at  $900^\circ$ .<sup>423</sup> For the Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O, Cu-Cu<sub>2</sub>O cell,  $\bar{t}_i = 0.995$  at  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>92</sup> Lastly, for the Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O, Ni-NiO cell, theoretical emf's were obtained at  $1000^\circ$ ,<sup>99</sup> although small deviations and unsteady readings over a period of several days have been reported.<sup>423</sup> In general, these measurements do not yield accurate transference numbers when  $t_i \sim 1$ . An electronic contribution of 0.5% only amounts to a difference of 1 mV in 200 and, in most experiments, the emf's are only reproducible to  $\pm 1$  mV. For example, the deviations tabulated by Lasker and Rapp<sup>425</sup> seem comparable between cells imposing average oxygen pressures of  $10^{-8.3}$  and  $10^{-11.2}$  atm.

Nevertheless, the above results do illustrate a very important point. Although conductivity measurements are too insensitive to detect p-type conductivity below about  $10^{-8}$  atm of oxygen, accurate emf measurements require one or both electrodes to be at much lower oxygen potentials. For  $t_i = 0.65$  at  $P_{O_2} = 1$  atm,<sup>423</sup>  $\bar{t}_i > 0.999$  only when  $P_{O_2} < 10^{-11}$  atm, assuming that the p-type conductivity obeys the  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$  law. Consequently, the electrodes should impose an average oxygen pressure on the electrolyte no greater than  $10^{-11}$  atm. Ullmann<sup>430a</sup> found that, for the cell  $\text{H}_2, \text{H}_2\text{O}|\text{ThO}_2 + 11\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3|\text{Ar}, \text{O}_2$  which imposed oxygen pressures of  $10^{-18}$  and  $10^{-8}$  atm at  $1000^\circ$  at the anode and cathode, respectively,  $\bar{t}_i > 0.999$ .

Successful emf studies at low oxygen potentials have indirectly confirmed the ionic behavior of  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes. The systems which have been investigated are listed in Table XVII. The oxygen potentials were either taken directly from the respective papers or calculated.<sup>100</sup> In several investigations,<sup>110, 114, 423, 439–441</sup> the thermodynamic data derived from the emf measurements agreed to within  $\pm 500$  cal/ $1/2\text{O}_2$  of gas equilibrium or calorimetric data. Excluding one paper,<sup>443</sup> there is a scatter of about 15 mV at  $1000^\circ$  among the results for the Nb-NbO, Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O cell. Although the free energy data for NbO given by Worrell<sup>439</sup> differed by 2 kcal from thermal data, his results for Ta<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> using a Nb-NbO reference electrode supported their accuracy. Also, Yuill and Cater<sup>291</sup> obtained consistent results using Worrell's data for their Ta-Ta<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> and Nb-NbO reference electrodes. The cells shown in Table XVII conclusively indicate that the level of electronic conductivity in  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes is extremely low at an oxygen pressure of  $10^{-25}$  atm at  $1000^\circ$ . Usually, the emf's were steady and reproducible and the electrodes were often shown to be reversible.<sup>99, 291, 439, 440</sup> Most of the scatter for the Nb-NbO, Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O cell and also for the Nb-NbO, NbO-NbO<sub>2</sub> cell<sup>99, 439</sup> can be attributed to interference from the cell atmosphere. Either vacuum degassing, carefully purified inert gases, or reactive metals to remove oxygen are essential for successful operation of galvanic cells at low oxygen potentials.<sup>99, 110, 115, 291, 439</sup>

Electronic conductivity has been observed when  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes contacted Mn-MnO,<sup>440</sup> Ta-Ta<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>,<sup>442</sup> and

(437) C. B. Alcock, S. Zador, and B. C. H. Steele, *Proc. Brit. Ceram. Soc.*, **8**, 231 (1967); S. Zador in ref 34, p 145.

(438) F. A. Kuznetsov, V. I. Belyi, T. N. Rezukhina, and Y. I. Gerasimov, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **139**, 1405 (1961); *Dokl. Phys. Chem.*, **139**, 642 (1961).

(439) W. L. Worrell in ref 116b, p 131.

(440) C. B. Alcock and S. Zador, *Electrochim. Acta*, **12**, 673 (1967).

(441) S. Ignatowicz and M. W. Davies, *J. Less-Common Metals*, **15**, 100 (1968).

(442) S. R. Levine and M. Kolodney, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **116**, 1420 (1969).

(436) A. D. Neumin and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Silikaty Okisly Khim. Vys. Temp., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Inst. Khim. Silikatov, Vses. Khim. Obshch. im D. I. Mendeleeva*, **253** (1963); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 15536 (1965).



Table XVII

Emf Studies at Low Oxygen Potentials Using ThO<sub>2</sub>-Based Electrolytes

System	Oxygen potential at 1000°, log P <sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub>	Additive to ThO <sub>2</sub>	Ref electrode	Temp range, °C	Ref
TiO <sub>2-x</sub>	-18 <sup>a</sup>	5% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	700-1050	437
NbO <sub>2-x</sub>	-20 <sup>a</sup>	5% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	850-1050	437
CeO <sub>2-x</sub>	-21 <sup>a</sup>	La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	700-1000	438
		8% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>		750-1100	110
US-UOS-UO <sub>2</sub>	-22	7% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Ta-Ta <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub>	780-1085	291
			Nb-NbO		
NbO-NbO <sub>2</sub>	-22	Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> <sup>b</sup>	NbO <sub>2</sub> -Nb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5-x</sub>	800-1050 <sup>c</sup>	99
		7% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O		
		7% CaO	NbO <sub>2</sub> -Nb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5-x</sub>	755-1025	439
Mn-MnO	-24	7% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O		
		5% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Cr-Cr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	700-1000 <sup>c</sup>	423
			Ni-NiO	650-1000	440
			Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O		
		8% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	CO-CO <sub>2</sub>	1260-1550	114
			H <sub>2</sub> -CO <sub>2</sub>		
Ta-Ta <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub>	-25	7% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Nb-NbO	755-1025	439
		5% CaO	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	800-1100	441
		8% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	700-1000	442
Nb-NbO	-25	Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> , CaO, or La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	800-1100	99, 110, 115, 441, 443-445
		0.5% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Ni-NiO	800-1050 <sup>c</sup>	99
			NbO-NbO <sub>2</sub>		
		7% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	NbO-NbO <sub>2</sub>	755-1025	439
PuO <sub>2-x</sub>	-26 <sup>a</sup>	8% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Ni-NiO	700-1140	446
			Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O		
Al-Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	-35	8% La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Fe-Fe <sub>2</sub> O	560-755	447
Zr-ZrO <sub>2</sub>	-35	7% Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Nb-NbO	1012	448

<sup>a</sup> Oxygen potential for the largest value of  $x$  which was studied. <sup>b</sup> Several electrolyte compositions were used. <sup>c</sup> Assuming the same temperature range was covered as that shown for other cells in the respective papers.

Nb-NbO<sup>99, 115</sup> electrodes. It could be virtually eliminated by increasing the thickness<sup>99, 115, 440</sup> or changing the composition<sup>99</sup> of the electrolyte to increase its resistance. However, these changes produced no effect in one case.<sup>442</sup>

Markin and Rand<sup>446</sup> appear to have shown that ThO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes are useful at oxygen pressures of 10<sup>-26</sup> atm at 1000°. Similar data were obtained from both reference electrodes, and they agreed with an independent phase diagram study. Attempts to measure the emf of the cell Si, SiO<sub>2</sub>|ThO<sub>2</sub>-La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O (P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> for Si-SiO<sub>2</sub> is 10<sup>-28</sup> atm at 1000°) have been unsuccessful.<sup>449, 450</sup> However, these failures cannot definitely be attributed to electronic conductivity in the electrolyte. Worrell<sup>448</sup> observed a small but steady drift in the emf of a cell having a Zr-ZrO<sub>2</sub> electrode but, again, the reason for this could not be unequivocally determined. Two interesting low-temperature investigations should be mentioned. Barbi<sup>447</sup> obtained free-energy data for Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> by first cathodically reducing the aluminum surface-oxide layer and then plotting emf vs. time. After equilibrium was rapidly restored at the reference electrode-electrolyte interface, the emf decayed

(443) V. I. Lavrent'ev, Y. I. Gerasimov, and T. N. Rezukhina, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **136**, 1372 (1961).

(444) V. N. Drobyshev and T. N. Rezukhina, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **39**, 151 (1965); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **39**, 75 (1965).

(445) V. N. Drobyshev and T. N. Rezukhina, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Metal.*, 156 (1966); *Russ. Met.*, 85 (1966).

(446) T. L. Markin and M. H. Rand in ref 116b, p 145.

(447) G. B. Barbi, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **62**, 1589 (1966).

(448) W. L. Worrell in ref 116b, p 187.

(449) A. A. Vecher, R. A. Vecher, V. A. Geiderikh, and I. A. Vasil'eva, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **39**, 2080 (1965); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **39**, 1110 (1965).

(450) Y. I. Gerasimov in ref 116b, p 184.

slowly due to a decrease in the aluminum activity. This portion of the curve was extrapolated to zero time to yield the cell emf. The Al-Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrode will impose an oxygen potential of 10<sup>-52</sup> atm at 650° on the electrolyte. His results were in reasonable agreement with the literature.<sup>100</sup> Kolodney, Minushkin, and Steinmetz<sup>451</sup> measured the oxygen content in liquid sodium at 316° with a ThO<sub>2</sub> + 17% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolyte and a Cu-Cu<sub>2</sub>O reference electrode. An oxygen content of 10 ppm by weight represents an oxygen potential of 10<sup>-61</sup> atm at this temperature. The emf's obeyed the Nernst equation but were 2-3% too low. Extrinsic electronic conduction in the electrolyte might be important at low temperatures.

Several quantitative evaluations of the range of applicability of ThO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes have been attempted. Since electronic conduction was apparent in the presence of Nb-NbO but essentially absent for Mn-MnO, Steele and Alcock<sup>99</sup> estimated that  $t_1 > 0.99$  at 1000° above 10<sup>-24.5</sup> atm of oxygen. Therefore, from eq 5,  $P_{O_2} \sim 10^{-28}$  atm at 1000°. This value agrees with the analysis proposed by Vecher and Vecher.<sup>452</sup> These authors assumed that the ratios of  $P_{O_2}$  to the dissociation pressure for both ZrO<sub>2</sub> and ThO<sub>2</sub> were equal. For ZrO<sub>2</sub>, the values for  $P_{O_2}$  in eq 7 were used. Practically identical results were obtained by using eq 1, 4, and 5 in conjunction with the discrepancy between Barbi's results<sup>447</sup> and literature data<sup>100</sup> for Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. This agreement must be considered fortuitous since the

(451) M. Kolodney, B. Minushkin, and H. Steinmetz, *Electrochem. Technol.*, **3**, 244 (1965).

(452) A. A. Vecher and D. V. Vecher, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **42**, 799 (1968); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **42**, 418 (1968).

magnitudes of this discrepancy and the error limits given for  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ <sup>100</sup> are comparable. From a comparison between the measured and theoretical emf's for the cell  $\text{Ta}, \text{Ta}_2\text{O}_3|\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3|\text{Fe}, \text{Fe}_2\text{O}_3$ , Levine and Kolodney<sup>442</sup> calculated that  $P_{\text{O}} = 10^{-28.6}$  atm at 1027°. This value seems inconsistently high. Similarly, the previously mentioned estimated result that  $t_1 > 0.99$  to at least  $10^{-34}$  atm of oxygen at 1000°<sup>68</sup> appears too low. A direct determination of  $P_{\text{O}}$  was effected recently by Tretyakov and Muan.<sup>120</sup> Oxygen was coulometrically titrated out of the cathode chamber until the cell voltage reached a plateau. Inserting the voltage for several temperatures into eq 6 yielded the equation

$$\log P_{\text{O}} = -\frac{56.3 \times 10^3}{T} + 13.4 \quad (14)$$

from 1000 to 1400°K. At 1000°,  $P_{\text{O}} = 10^{-31}$  atm. For  $t_1 \geq 0.99$

$$\log P_{\text{O}_2}' \geq -\frac{56.3 \times 10^3}{T} + 17.4 \quad (15)$$

where, again,  $P_{\text{O}_2}'$  is the oxygen pressure at the anode. Equation 15 applies to an air or oxygen reference electrode which cannot be used in contact with  $\text{ThO}_2$ . For a reference electrode exerting a lower oxygen potential, the minimum permissible pressures in eq 15 will be slightly higher. However, cells of the type  $\text{Mn}, \text{MnO}|\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3|\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}|\text{air}$  can be constructed to eliminate the problem of p-type conduction in the  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolyte.<sup>120</sup>

A comparison of eq 7, 8, 14, and 15 and estimated values of  $P_{\text{O}}$  for  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes<sup>99, 462</sup> indicates that the latter are useful to oxygen pressures three to five orders of magnitude lower than  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based electrolytes. Below  $10^{-25}$  atm of oxygen at 1000°, this might be an academic question only. Experimental difficulties will be the determining factor.

The behavior of  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes above 1200° has been relatively unexplored. Conductivity measurements<sup>423</sup> and emf measurements with the cell  $\text{Mn}, \text{MnO}|\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3|\text{air}$ <sup>114</sup> have indicated that transport numbers at high oxygen pressures are independent of temperature to 1500–1600°. Wimmer, Bidwell, and Tallan<sup>423</sup> observed n-type conductivity using blocking-electrode polarization techniques and suggested that the condition that  $t_1 > 0.99$  might be impossible to achieve above 1400° at any oxygen pressure. Undoubtedly, either interference from gas-electrode reactions or, alternately, easily reduced impurities in the electrolyte influenced this conclusion. The p–n transition occurs at oxygen pressures of  $10^{-12}$  and  $10^{-8}$  atm at temperatures of 1400 and 1600°, respectively.<sup>423</sup> This means that the activation energy for n-type conduction is greater than that for p-type conduction and, consequently, ionic transport numbers decrease with increasing temperature at low oxygen pressures. As yet, the critical oxygen pressures at which n-type conductivity becomes significant are unknown. Baker and West<sup>87</sup> stated that electronic conductivity interfered with the performance of a  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolyte in contact with  $\text{H}_2\text{-H}_2\text{O}$  electrodes around 1600°. Schwerdtfeger<sup>114</sup> obtained accurate free energy data for  $\text{MnO}$  up to 1550°. At this temperature, the  $\text{Mn-MnO}$  electrode has an equilibrium oxygen pressure of  $10^{-14}$  atm. Recently, it was found that  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes are almost solely ionic conductors in contact with the  $\text{Si-SiO}_2$  electrode at 1600°, i.e., at an oxygen pressure of  $10^{-16}$  atm.<sup>128</sup> Satisfactory results were obtained for measurements of the oxygen contents in silicon-rich liquid iron down to less than 1 ppm oxygen by weight, i.e.,  $<3 \times 10^{-15}$  atm.<sup>128</sup>

In summary, the greater stability of  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes compared to  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based electrolytes makes them important in applications involving low oxygen potentials. Also, their lower conductivities will reduce the open-circuit oxygen transfer between the electrodes. n-Type conductivity can be markedly increased by the presence of impurities which could introduce energy levels near the conduction band. The use of very pure materials to fabricate the electrolytes cannot be over-emphasized.

## D. APPLICATIONS

The thermodynamic properties of the systems listed in Table XVIII have been investigated with  $\text{ThO}_2$ -based electrolytes. Additional emf data are available for the  $\text{Ni-NiO}$ ,  $\text{Cu-Cu}_2\text{O}$ <sup>291</sup> and  $\text{Fe-Fe}_2\text{O}$ ,  $\text{Fe}_2\text{O-Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ <sup>443</sup> cells. Several of the studies dealing with nonstoichiometric oxides used the method of coulometric titration to control composition.<sup>437, 474, 475</sup> Rezukhina and his coworkers have contributed all the available data on ternary compounds using  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-La}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes and  $\text{Fe-Fe}_2\text{O}$  reference electrodes, although  $\text{Mo-MoO}_2$ <sup>467</sup> and  $\text{Nb-NbO}$ <sup>470</sup> were also used. Measurements were occasionally extended as high as 1300°. <sup>454, 462, 465</sup> It is interesting to note that if the data given for  $\text{CaTiO}_3$ <sup>470</sup> are correct, and they agree reasonably well with calorimetric data,<sup>100</sup> then  $\text{ThO}_2 + 15\% \text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  exhibits predominantly ionic conduction at an oxygen pressure of  $10^{-30}$  atm at 1000°. Attempts to obtain some information about  $\text{TiO}_{0.5}$  by coulometric titration of titanium were unsuccessful, perhaps due to the slow diffusion of oxygen in titanium.<sup>470</sup>

(453) H. Peters and G. Mann, *Naturwissenschaften*, **45**, 209 (1958).

(454) V. A. Levitskii, T. N. Rezukhina, and V. G. Dneprova, *Elektrokhimiya*, **1**, 933 (1965); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **1**, 833 (1965).

(455) T. N. Belford and C. B. Alcock, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **61**, 443 (1965).

(456) V. A. Levitskii, T. N. Rezukhina, and A. S. Guzei, *Elektrokhimiya*, **1**, 237 (1965); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **1**, 200 (1965).

(457) V. N. Drobyshchev, T. N. Rezukhina, and L. A. Tarasova, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **39**, 141 (1965); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **39**, 70 (1965).

(458) T. N. Rezukhina and Z. V. Proshina, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **36**, 637 (1962); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **36**, 333 (1962).

(459) T. N. Rezukhina and Y. G. Golovanova, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **3**, 867 (1967).

(460) E. J. McIver and S. S. Teale, U.K. A.E.A. Report AERE-R4942 (27 pp), 1965.

(461) S. Seetharaman and K. P. Abraham, *Inst. Mining Met. Trans.*, **77C**, 209 (1968).

(462) V. A. Levitskii, M. Y. Frenkel, and T. N. Rezukhina, *Elektrokhimiya*, **1**, 1371 (1965); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **1**, 1229 (1965).

(463) T. N. Rezukhina and V. A. Levitskii, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **3**, 138 (1967).

(464) T. N. Rezukhina and V. A. Levitskii, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **37**, 2357 (1963); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **37**, 1277 (1963).

(465) T. N. Rezukhina, V. A. Levitskii, and M. Y. Frenkel, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **2**, 325 (1966); *Inorg. Mater.*, **2**, 279 (1966).

(466) T. N. Rezukhina, V. A. Levitskii, and B. A. Istomin, *Elektrokhimiya*, **1**, 467 (1965); *Sov. Electrochem.*, **1**, 404 (1965).

(467) V. A. Levitskii and T. N. Rezukhina, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **2**, 145 (1966); *Inorg. Mater.*, **2**, 122 (1966).

(468) T. N. Rezukhina, V. A. Levitskii, and P. Ozhegov, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **37**, 687 (1963); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **37**, 358 (1963).

(469) A. N. Golubenko, O. A. Ustinov, and T. N. Rezukhina, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **39**, 1164 (1965); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **39**, 616 (1965).

(470) A. N. Golubenko and T. N. Rezukhina, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **38**, 2920 (1964); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **38**, 1587 (1964).

(471) A. Kubik and C. B. Alcock in ref 34, p 43.

(472) A. Kubik and C. B. Alcock, *Metal Sci. J.*, **1**, 19 (1967).

(473) T. L. Markin and E. J. McIver in "Plutonium 1965," Proceedings of the 3rd International Conference on Plutonium, London, 1965, p 845.

(474) A. N. Golubenko and T. N. Rezukhina, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **3**, 101 (1967).

(475) V. G. Dneprova, T. N. Rezukhina, and Y. I. Gerasimov, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **42**, 1532 (1968); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **42**, 802 (1968).

(476) H. Peters and G. Mann, *Z. Elektrochem.*, **63**, 244 (1959).

Table XVIII  
Thermodynamic Property Measurements Using ThO<sub>2</sub>-Based Solid Electrolytes

References		References	
Oxides		Ternary Compounds	
Cu <sub>2</sub> O	453	FeCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	466
NiO	453, 454	NiAl <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub> <sup>a</sup>	467
Fe <sub>2</sub> O	453	CoAl <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub> <sup>a</sup>	467
PbO	236	FeAl <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	468
SnO <sub>2</sub>	455	CoTiO <sub>3</sub>	469
CoO	453, 456	CaTiO <sub>3</sub>	470
MoO <sub>2</sub>	457		
WO <sub>2</sub>	458, 459	Silicides	
Cr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	460	TaSi <sub>2</sub> , Ta <sub>4.5</sub> Si,	442
MnO	114, 440	Ta <sub>5</sub> Si <sub>3</sub> , Ta <sub>2</sub> Si	
Ta <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub>	439, 441		
NbO	99, 439, 441, 444	Solid Alloys	
Nb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5-x</sub>	439	Pd-Cu	259
NbO-NbO <sub>2</sub>	99, 439	Pd-Sn	259
NbO <sub>2</sub> -Nb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5-x</sub>	99, 439	Pd-Fe	262, 471
Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	447	Pt-Fe	262, 471
		Au-Co	472
		Au-Fe	471, 472
		Co-Mo	457
Oxide Solid Solutions		Co-W <sup>b</sup>	458
(Mn,Ni)O	461	Co-Nb	444
		Fe-Nb	445
Ternary Compounds		Liquid Alloy	
CoMoO <sub>3</sub>	462	Fe-Mn	114
CoMoO <sub>4</sub>	462		
MgMoO <sub>3</sub>	463	Nonstoichiometric Compounds	
MgMoO <sub>4</sub>	251, 463	U <sub>y</sub> Pu <sub>1-y</sub> O <sub>2±x</sub>	473
MgWO <sub>4</sub>	464	TiO <sub>2-x</sub>	437, 474
CaWO <sub>4</sub>	108, 465	NbO <sub>2-x</sub>	437
Ca <sub>3</sub> WO <sub>6</sub>	465	Ti <sub>0.5</sub> Nb <sub>0.5</sub> O <sub>2±x</sub>	437
SrWO <sub>4</sub>	252	Ta <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5-x</sub> <sup>c</sup>	475
BaWO <sub>4</sub>	465	CeO <sub>2-x</sub>	110, 438
Ba <sub>3</sub> WO <sub>6</sub>	465	PuO <sub>2-x</sub>	446
NiCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	454		
CoCr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	456	Gas Mixtures	
		CO-CO <sub>2</sub>	288, 476

<sup>a</sup> Contain excess Al and O in stoichiometric amounts. <sup>b</sup> The intermetallic compound Co<sub>3</sub>W was considered. <sup>c</sup> Claimed that this phase existed until  $x = 0.46$  which is rather unlikely.

Thoria-based electrolytes have been used to measure the oxygen pressure in gas mixtures,<sup>827</sup> the oxygen activity in liquid Pb,<sup>286</sup> Sn,<sup>456</sup> Fe,<sup>128</sup> and Na,<sup>451</sup> as a reference electrode in KCl-NaCl-Na<sub>2</sub>O melts,<sup>477</sup> as elements in oxide resistor furnaces,<sup>478-480</sup> and in thermal cells with oxygen electrodes.<sup>402, 481</sup> Low conductivities and the presence of p-type conductivity at high oxygen pressures preclude their use in fuel cells.

The choice of an electrolyte for a given application depends, in part, on its chemical stability toward the electrodes. For instance, ThO<sub>2</sub> and Al react to form ThAl<sub>3</sub>,<sup>447</sup> and ThO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes interact with Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O mixtures,<sup>425, 439, 446</sup> apparently resulting in the formation of YFeO<sub>3</sub>.<sup>489</sup> The latter problem has been overcome by simply cleaning the surface of the Fe-Fe<sub>2</sub>O electrodes between runs<sup>446</sup> and was not experienced by Kubik and Alcock<sup>471</sup> who prepared very dense

electrolytes by an oxalate coprecipitation method. Electrolytes with low permeabilities are also essential when dealing with condensed phases having high vapor pressures<sup>440</sup> or with gas electrodes.<sup>288, 458, 476</sup> In general, ThO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes are chemically quite inert. They exhibit excellent corrosion resistance in molten sodium<sup>451</sup> and strongly alkaline melts.<sup>477</sup> Despite their low conductivities, measurements can be extended to temperatures as low as 500°<sup>115, 286, 327, 447, 455</sup> and even 316°.<sup>451</sup>

Several other oxide systems provide alternative solid electrolytes to those based on ZrO<sub>2</sub> and ThO<sub>2</sub>. These will now be discussed.

## V. CeO<sub>2</sub>-Based Electrolytes

### A. PHASE RELATIONS

Analogous to ThO<sub>2</sub>, CeO<sub>2</sub> has the cubic fluorite structure, but Ce<sup>4+</sup> ions are easily reduced to the +3 valence state at low oxygen pressures. The solubilities of the alkaline earth oxides, SrO, CaO, and the rare earth oxides in CeO<sub>2</sub> are presented in Table XIX. Direct reaction between CeO<sub>2</sub> and SrO results in the formation of SrCeO<sub>3</sub> at 1100-1200° followed by its reac-

(477) B. Eichler, D. Naumann, and H. Ullmann, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **236**, 372 (1967).

(478) R. F. Geller, *J. Res. Nat. Bur. Stand.*, **27**, 555 (1941).

(479) S. M. Lang and R. F. Geller, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **34**, 193 (1951).

(480) E. Rothwell, *J. Sci. Instrum.*, **38**, 191 (1961).

(481) J. E. Bauerle, R. J. Ruka, and J. Hrizo in "Transport Studies of Defect Structure Inorganic Compounds," R. R. Heikes, Ed., U. S. Government Research and Development Report AD464733, 1965, p 7.

Table XIX  
Solubilities of Di- and Trivalent Metal Oxides in CeO<sub>2</sub>

Oxide	Temp, °C	Solubility, % MO or M <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Ref
MgO	1600	~2	482
CaO	1600	15	483
SrO	1600	9	483
Sc <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1750	5	192
Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	100	413, 484
	1200	100	485
	1400	32	486
La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1275	44	487
	1600	29	488
	1600	41	489
Pr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	33	490
Nd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	50	490
	1400	63	413
	1600	40	488
Sm <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	100	413
Eu <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	100	491
Gd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	100	413
	1600	37	488
Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	100	413
	1600	25	186
	1600	41	488
Yb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1400	33	413
	1400	25	488

tion with excess CeO<sub>2</sub> at 1500–1600° to form a cubic solid solution.<sup>492</sup> In another study, the compound Sr<sub>2</sub>CeO<sub>4</sub> was found between 1100 and 1430°.<sup>493</sup> Solid solutions are not formed between CeO<sub>2</sub> and BaO.<sup>483</sup> The solubility limits of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and the rare earth oxides are in considerable disagreement. Bauer and Gradinger<sup>413</sup> found complete miscibility in many instances, whereas miscibility gaps between the fluorite and C-type rare earth oxide structures were observed in all the systems in more recent investigations.<sup>486, 488</sup> The attainment of equilibrium was emphasized in these latter studies. Identical results were obtained at 1600° for samples prepared by either coprecipitation or direct mixing and phase boundaries could be traced by heating and cooling between 1500 and 1700°. Therefore, these results<sup>486, 488</sup> should be the more reliable. A degree of long-range ordering takes place at relatively low defect concentrations in these solid solutions. For instance, in the CeO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> system, X-ray diffraction lines characteristic of the C-type rare earth oxide structure have been evident at

8, 485, 11, 486 and 18% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.<sup>494</sup> Ordering is favored by the smaller trivalent metal cations.<sup>485, 494</sup>

The anion vacancy model for the solid solutions has been confirmed by both density<sup>483, 487</sup> and X-ray intensity<sup>487, 490</sup> studies. The following lattice parameters have been given for CeO<sub>2</sub> + 10% M<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> solutions: 5.408,<sup>485</sup> 5.405,<sup>413, 486</sup> and 5.404 Å<sup>495</sup> for Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, 5.451 Å for La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>487</sup> 5.448 Å for Pr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>490</sup> 5.441 Å<sup>490</sup> and 5.445 Å<sup>413</sup> for Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, 5.431 Å for Sm<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>413, 485</sup> 5.420 Å<sup>485</sup> and 5.422 Å<sup>413</sup> for Gd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, 5.411 Å<sup>413</sup> and 5.406 Å<sup>186</sup> for Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and 5.392 Å<sup>413</sup> and 5.393 Å<sup>488</sup> for Yb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. Bevan, Barker, and Martin<sup>486</sup> found that the lattice parameters in the CeO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> system were proportional to [YO<sub>1.5</sub>]<sup>2</sup> with the constant of proportionality changing at 5% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> (10% YO<sub>1.5</sub>). They suggested that the defects (Y<sup>3+</sup> ions and anion vacancies) interact strongly and that, above about 6% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, all the point defects are complexed and the complexes begin to interact. Complex lattice parameter dependences were also found in the case of Gd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Ho<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and Yb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.<sup>488</sup>

Ternary oxide systems involving CeO<sub>2</sub> might provide useful solid electrolytes. Ceria can dissolve 76% ZrO<sub>2</sub> at 2000°,<sup>496</sup> ~60% ZrO<sub>2</sub> at 1750°,<sup>496, 497</sup> 50% ZrO<sub>2</sub> at 1550°,<sup>496, 498</sup> and 27% ZrO<sub>2</sub> at 800°.<sup>499</sup> However, Duwez and Odell<sup>496</sup> have indicated that the solubility limit is only about 10% ZrO<sub>2</sub> at 1000°. Also, tetragonal ZrO<sub>2</sub> can dissolve about 20% CeO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>496, 497, 499</sup> Ceria and ThO<sub>2</sub> are completely miscible.<sup>413, 495, 499, 500</sup> A significant amount of CaO will dissolve in Ce<sub>0.75</sub>Zr<sub>0.25</sub>O<sub>2</sub> at 1350–1550°,<sup>501, 502</sup> although the reported limit of 40% CaO appears somewhat high. The ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 15% CaO composition retained its fluorite structure even when 50% of the ZrO<sub>2</sub> was replaced with CeO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>882</sup> Equimolar compositions in the CeO<sub>2</sub>-ThO<sub>2</sub>-CaO and CeO<sub>2</sub>-ThO<sub>2</sub>-LaO<sub>1.5</sub> systems were single-phase at 1600°.<sup>421</sup> It has also been stated that separation into two fluorite phases occurs at very low defect concentrations when one of the cations is present in two valence states, e.g., the CeO<sub>2</sub>-ThO<sub>2</sub>-Ce<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> system.<sup>421, 495</sup> However, samples of (Ce,Th)O<sub>2-x</sub> were single phase after reduction in hydrogen until  $x = 0.25$ .<sup>500</sup>

An excellent review about ionic radii, lattice parameters, and solubility limits in ZrO<sub>2</sub>-, ThO<sub>2</sub>-, and CeO<sub>2</sub>-based systems has been written by Moebius.<sup>1</sup>

## B. ELECTRICAL CONDUCTIVITIES

The limited conductivity data available for CeO<sub>2</sub>-based systems are summarized in Table XX. In all cases, the composition having the maximum conductivity is shown. In the CeO<sub>2</sub>-La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> system, the conductivity increases rapidly to about 5% La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and then increases only slightly beyond this com-

(482) V. N. Strekalovskii, G. V. Burov, V. A. Samarina, S. F. Pal'guev, and Z. S. Volchenkova, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **3**, 171 (1962); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 9385 (1963).

(483) E. K. Keler, N. A. Godina, and A. M. Kalinina, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **1**, 2556 (1956); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **1**, 127 (1956); L. S. Zueva, N. A. Godina, and E. K. Keler, *Ogneupory*, **25**, 368 (1960).

(484) G. Brauer and H. Gradinger, *Naturwissenschaften*, **38**, 559 (1951).

(485) J. D. McCullough and J. D. Britton, *J. Amer. Chem. Soc.*, **74**, 5225 (1952).

(486) D. J. M. Bevan, W. W. Barker, and R. L. Martin in "Proceedings of the 4th Conference on Rare Earth Research, Phoenix, Ariz. 1964," L. Eyring, Ed., Gordon and Breach, New York, N. Y. 1965, p 441.

(487) E. Zintl and U. Croatto, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **242**, 79 (1939).

(488) D. J. M. Bevan, W. W. Barker, and T. C. Parks in ref 486, p 460.

(489) T. Takahashi and H. Iwahara, *Denki Kagaku*, **34**, 254 (1966).

(490) J. D. McCullough, *J. Amer. Chem. Soc.*, **72**, 1386 (1950).

(491) M. Bruno and A. Mayer, *Ric. Sci.*, **28**, 1168 (1958).

(492) E. K. Keler and N. A. Godina, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **2**, 209 (1957); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **2**, 319 (1957).

(493) A. Cocco, *Univ. Studi Trieste, Fac. Ing., Ist. Chim.*, Appl. No. 22, 15 pp (1966); *Chem. Abstr.*, **67**, 37103 (1967).

(494) G. V. Chandrashekar, P. N. Mehrotra, G. V. Subba Rao, E. C. Subbarao, and C. N. R. Rao, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **63**, 1295 (1967).

(495) M. Hoch and H. S. Yoon in ref 486, p 665.

(496) P. Duwez and F. Odell, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **33**, 274 (1950).

(497) S. M. Lang, R. S. Roth, and C. L. Fillmore, *J. Res. Nat. Bur. Stand.*, **53**, 201 (1954).

(498) S. F. Pal'guev, S. I. Alyamovskii, and Z. S. Volchenkova, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **4**, 2571 (1959); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **4**, 1185 (1959).

(499) L. Passerini, *Gazz. Chim. Ital.*, **60**, 762 (1930).

(500) H. J. Whitfield, D. Roman, and A. R. Palmer, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **28**, 2817 (1966).

(501) S. F. Pal'guev, S. V. Karpachev, A. D. Neumin, and Z. S. Volchenkova, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **134**, 1138 (1960); *Dokl. Phys. Chem.*, **134**, 967 (1960).

(502) Z. S. Volchenkova, V. N. Strekalovskii, and S. F. Pal'guev, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **1**, 1171 (1965); *Inorg. Mater.*, **1**, 1073 (1965).

Table XX

Total Conductivities ( $\text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1} \times 10^2$ ) of  $\text{CeO}_2$ -Based Electrolytes at  $1000^\circ\text{a}$ 

Composition, % $\text{MO}$ or $\text{M}_2\text{O}_3$	Total conductivity <sup>b</sup>	Ref
15% $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	5.1 (14.7)	503
5% $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	0.10 (20.9) <sup>c</sup>	504
11% $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	7.0	344, 489
15% $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	9.0 (21.0) <sup>d</sup>	346
15% $\text{BeO}$	0.65 (23.1)	505
15% $\text{MgO}$	2.4 (13.8)	505
15% $\text{CaO}$	2.5 (17.3)	505
15% $\text{SrO}$	6.7 (13.8)	505
10% $\text{BaO}$	0.49 (13.8)	505

<sup>a</sup> Activation energies (kcal/mol) are in parentheses. <sup>b</sup> Measured in air. <sup>c</sup> Extrapolated from  $850^\circ$ . <sup>d</sup> Extrapolated from  $900^\circ$ .

position.<sup>344, 489, 506</sup> A limited number of measurements have also been reported for the  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  systems.<sup>494, 506, 507</sup> A  $\text{CeO}_2 + 7\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  sample had an activation energy of 19.8 kcal/mol from 360 to  $800^\circ$ .<sup>494</sup>

The results for the  $\text{CeO}_2$ -alkaline earth oxide systems are somewhat erratic. The slope changes in Arrhenius plots from  $450$  to  $900^\circ$  could have arisen from nonequilibrium conditions or impurities. Both  $\text{BeO}$  and  $\text{BaO}$  are virtually insoluble in  $\text{CeO}_2$ , and the conductivities in Table XX for these systems are only slightly greater than the conductivity of  $\text{CeO}_2$ .<sup>505</sup> The conductivity maximum at 15%  $\text{SrO}$  was also reported in another paper.<sup>508</sup> It might be reasonably expected at a lower composition since the solubility limit<sup>483</sup> has been surpassed and, secondly, strong interactions are present between  $\text{Sr}^{2+}$  ions and anion vacancies.<sup>509</sup> The interaction energy was estimated at 13.8 kcal/mol.<sup>509</sup> In addition, the conductivity shown for the 15%  $\text{SrO}$  composition is inconsistently high and would not be expected (Table I) to exceed that for the 15%  $\text{CaO}$  solution. From Table XX, it is evident that the conductivities of the  $\text{CeO}_2$ -based solid solutions are comparable to the  $\text{ZrO}_2$ -based systems.

Studies of the  $\text{Ce}_{0.75}\text{Zr}_{0.25}\text{O}_2$ - $\text{CaO}$  system have also been made.<sup>501, 502, 510</sup> The conductivity decreased until 8%  $\text{CaO}$  and then increased to a maximum of  $3 \times 10^{-2} \text{ohm}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$  at  $1000^\circ$  for 30–40%  $\text{CaO}$ . The corresponding activation energy was 18.4 kcal/mol.

Pal'guyev and his coworkers<sup>511</sup> have published a summary of their electrical conductivity studies on refractory oxide systems based on  $\text{ZrO}_2$ ,  $\text{ThO}_2$ ,  $\text{CeO}_2$ , and  $\text{Ce}_{0.75}\text{Zr}_{0.25}\text{O}_2$ .

(503) U. Croatto and A. Mayer, *Gazz. Chim. Ital.*, **73**, 199 (1943).

(504) G. Rienecker and Y. Wu, *Z. Anorg. Allg. Chem.*, **315**, 121 (1962).

(505) S. F. Pal'guyev and Z. S. Volchenkova, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **2**, 157 (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 12267 (1963).

(506) A. D. Neumin and S. F. Pal'guyev, *ibid.*, **2**, 185 (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 8186 (1963).

(507) A. D. Neumin and S. F. Pal'guyev, *ibid.*, **3**, 133 (1962); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 9417 (1963).

(508) V. N. Strekalovskii, G. V. Burov, S. F. Pal'guyev, Z. S. Volchenkova, and V. A. Samarina, *ibid.*, **3**, 165 (1962); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 7047 (1963).

(509) L. M. Solov'eva and V. N. Chebotin in ref 129, p 100.

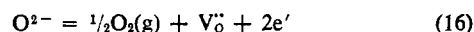
(510) Z. S. Volchenkova and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **10**, 119 (1967); *Chem. Abstr.*, **69**, 71586 (1968).

(511) S. F. Pal'guyev, A. D. Neumin, Z. S. Volchenkova, and L. D. Yushina, *Silikatny Okisly Khim. Vys. Temp. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Inst. Khim. Silikatov, Vses. Khim. Obshch. im D. I. Mendeleeva*, **118** (1963); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 14302 (1965).

## C. TRANSPORT PROPERTIES

At high oxygen pressures,  $\text{CeO}_2$ -rare earth oxide solutions are anionic conductors.<sup>512</sup> When lower valent cations are introduced into the  $\text{Ce}^{4+}$  sublattice, the formation of anion vacancies is energetically more favorable than the formation of electron holes.<sup>513</sup> Measurements of ionic transport numbers in the  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ , and  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  systems using oxygen concentration cells<sup>507</sup> and electrolysis experiments<sup>514</sup> indicated that they are virtually unity near an oxygen pressure of 1 atm. Even for  $\text{CeO}_2 + 2\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $t_1 = 0.98$  at  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>514</sup> Cation transport numbers are less than 0.004 at  $1000$ – $1100^\circ$ .<sup>514</sup> Unfortunately, n-type conductivity interferes at intermediate oxygen pressures. Emf measurements established that for  $\text{CeO}_2 + 11\% \text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\bar{t}_1 = 0.93$  at  $\bar{P}_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-1}$  atm, but was only 0.54 at  $\bar{P}_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-8}$  atm and  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>544</sup> At  $P_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-16}$  atm and  $1000^\circ$ ,  $t_1 = 0.18$ .<sup>515</sup> Also, ionic transport numbers decrease with increasing temperature owing to the reduction of  $\text{CeO}_2$ .<sup>544</sup>

An important question to answer is whether or not the presence of anion vacancies helps to stabilize the  $\text{Ce}^{4+}$  ions. At low oxygen pressures



where  $e'$  is an excess electron which can be easily accommodated by a  $\text{Ce}^{4+}$  ion. Higher vacancy concentrations will shift this reaction to the left and, of course, the concentration of  $\text{Ce}^{4+}$  ions will decrease when the  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  concentration is increased. Therefore, ionic transport numbers should increase. This conclusion contradicts a study of the reduction of  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  mixtures in  $\text{CO}$ - $\text{CO}_2$  atmospheres.<sup>515</sup> However, at  $\bar{P}_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-8}$  atm and  $1000^\circ$ ,  $\bar{t}_1 = 0.90$  for  $\text{CeO} + 33\% \text{La}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>244</sup> As expected from eq 16, n-type conductivity varies as  $P_{\text{O}_2}^{-1/4}$ .<sup>515</sup>

At high oxygen pressures,  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{MgO}$ ,<sup>92</sup>  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{CaO}$ ,<sup>516</sup> and  $\text{CeO}_2$ - $\text{SrO}$ <sup>516</sup> solid solutions are predominantly ionic conductors from  $700$  to  $1100^\circ$ . A significant fraction of the current was carried by  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ions during the electrolysis of  $\text{CeO}_2 + 0.86\% \text{CaO}$  at  $450^\circ$ <sup>517</sup> and  $\text{CeO}_2 + 3\% \text{CaO}$  at  $460$ <sup>518</sup> and  $960^\circ$ .<sup>519</sup> A blue-gray discoloration appeared at the cathode and became more pronounced as the  $\text{CaO}$  content increased.<sup>517</sup> Both current transients at low applied voltages<sup>517</sup> and potential distribution curves at constant currents<sup>519</sup> could be explained on the basis of  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ion migration. The transients were more marked at low oxygen pressures (down to  $10^{-4}$  atm)<sup>517</sup> and high temperatures.<sup>519</sup> By measuring the conductivity of  $\text{CeO}_2 + 3\% \text{CaO}$  in oxygen and argon, ranges of predominantly ionic ( $400$ – $600^\circ$ ), mixed ionic and p-type ( $600$ – $800^\circ$ ), and mixed ionic and n-type ( $>800^\circ$ ) conduction could be noted.<sup>519</sup> The results from a modified gravimetric method demonstrated that cation transport numbers are 0.00 in air at  $1100^\circ$  for  $\text{CeO}_2$ -alkaline earth oxide systems.<sup>520</sup> Again, n-type conductivity predominates at intermediate oxygen pressures. In contact with  $\text{Fe-Fe}_x\text{O}$  and  $\text{Cu-Cu}_2\text{O}$  electrodes ( $\bar{P}_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-10.5}$

(512) U. Croatto, *Ric. Sci.*, **13**, 830 (1942).

(513) V. N. Chebotin in ref 362, p 109.

(514) A. D. Neumin and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **143**, 1388 (1962); *Dokl. Phys. Chem.*, **143**, 315 (1962).

(515) A. D. Neumin, S. F. Pal'guyev, and V. N. Chebotin in ref 51, p 79.

(516) A. D. Neumin and S. F. Pal'guyev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **3**, 141 (1962); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 10852 (1963).

(517) E. L. Holverson and C. J. Kevane, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **44**, 3692 (1966).

(518) C. J. Kevane, E. L. Holverson, and R. D. Watson, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **34**, 2083 (1963).

(519) R. N. Blumenthal and B. A. Pinz, *ibid.*, **38**, 2376 (1967).

(520) L. D. Yushina and S. F. Pal'guyev in ref 51, p 74.

atm at 1000°), values for  $\bar{r}_i$  of 0.49 and 0.05 at 700 and 1000°, respectively, were measured for a CeO<sub>2</sub>-MgO sample.<sup>92</sup>

In the CeO<sub>2</sub>-ZrO<sub>2</sub> system, although the conductivity was  $5 \times 10^{-2}$  ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000° and 25% ZrO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>521</sup> the ionic contribution was shown to be less than 1% at 1000° from electrolysis experiments<sup>521</sup> and less than 2-3% at 600-1000° from emf measurements at high oxygen pressures.<sup>501</sup> Recently, a significant ionic contribution was reported for high ZrO<sub>2</sub> concentrations and high oxygen pressures.<sup>522</sup> For ZrO<sub>2</sub> + 25% CeO<sub>2</sub>,  $\bar{r}_i = 0.53$  and 0.30 at 1027° for  $P_{O_2} = 10^{-0.5}$  and  $10^{-2.5}$  atm, respectively.<sup>522</sup> Solid electrolytes are formed by the addition of CaO to CeO<sub>2</sub>-ZrO<sub>2</sub> solid solutions.<sup>501, 502</sup> The electronic conductivity is markedly lowered due to a stabilization of the Ce<sup>4+</sup> ions and the ionic conductivity is increased. For oxygen pressures near 1 atm, Ce<sub>0.75</sub>Zr<sub>0.25</sub>O<sub>2</sub> + 19% CaO had ionic transport numbers between 0.96 and 1.00 from 600 to 1000°.<sup>501</sup> However, at  $P_{O_2} = 10^{-10.5}$  atm and 1000°,  $\bar{r}_i = 0.30$  for Zr<sub>0.70</sub>Ce<sub>0.30</sub>O<sub>2</sub> + 15% CaO.<sup>92</sup> Samples of Ce<sub>0.5</sub>Zr<sub>0.5</sub>O<sub>2</sub> + 5 or 11% Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> were dominated by n-type conductivity between 1 and  $10^{-15}$  atm of oxygen at 1000°.<sup>201</sup> An investigation of compositions such as Zr<sub>0.95</sub>Ce<sub>0.05</sub>O<sub>2</sub> + 10% Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> might prove interesting. Sufficient CeO<sub>2</sub> is added to increase the average cation radius enough to stabilize the fluorite phase. As expected, additions of ThO<sub>2</sub> to CeO<sub>2</sub>-La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> solutions resulted in higher ionic transport numbers at the expense of conductivity.<sup>523</sup>

Takahashi<sup>524</sup> has briefly reviewed the conductivities and transport numbers of fluorite-type solid solutions.

## D. APPLICATIONS

Solutions of CeO<sub>2</sub>-ZrO<sub>2</sub><sup>397, 525</sup> and CeO<sub>2</sub>-ZrO<sub>2</sub>-CaO<sup>397</sup> have been considered as possible magnetohydrodynamic electrodes. Recently, CeO<sub>2</sub>-La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes have been used in high-temperature fuel cells.<sup>844, 846, 849, 826</sup> At 800 and 1000°, polarization (excluding ohmic polarization) was absent for H<sub>2</sub>, C<sub>2</sub>H<sub>6</sub>, and C<sub>2</sub>H<sub>4</sub> fuels, but present for CO and CH<sub>4</sub>.<sup>844, 826</sup> The polarization of Pt, O<sub>2</sub> electrodes in contact with CeO<sub>2</sub> + 15% CaO electrolytes at 650-1000° has been described.<sup>527-530</sup> Both concentration polarization,<sup>527</sup> resulting from the presence of dense Pt electrodes, and activation polarization<sup>530</sup> have been observed. The reduction of CeO<sub>2</sub> at the anode interferes with the fuel cell operation, although electronic contributions as high as 10% may be tolerable.<sup>372</sup> Takahashi, Ito, and Iwahara<sup>844</sup> improved the stability of CeO<sub>2</sub> by increasing the La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> content, but only at a sacrifice in conductivity. Low open-circuit voltages are inevitable and may only be about 65% of the theoretical value.<sup>346</sup> Since CeO<sub>2</sub>-La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes offer no improvement over ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes with respect to ionic conductivity, their incorporation into fuel cells seems impractical.

(521) S. F. Pal'ghev and Z. S. Volchenkova, *Zh. Fiz. Khim.*, **34**, 452 (1960); *Russ. J. Phys. Chem.*, **34**, 211 (1960).

(522) J. Millet and M. Guillou, *J. Chim. Phys.*, **64**, 1726 (1967); M. Asquiedge, N. Busson, M. Guillou, M. Jacquin, A. Lecante, J. Millet, S. Palous, and M. Pithon, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **6**, 35 (1969).

(523) T. Takahashi and H. Iwahara, *Denki Kagaku*, **34**, 906 (1966).

(524) T. Takahashi, *ibid.*, **36**, 402 (1968).

(525) J. Millet, M. Guillou, and S. Palous, *Electrochim. Acta*, **13**, 1425 (1968).

(526) T. Takahashi, K. Ito, and H. Iwahara, *Denki Kagaku*, **34**, 205 (1966).

(527) M. V. Perfil'ev and S. F. Pal'ghev in ref 146, p 97.

(528) M. V. Perfil'ev and S. F. Pal'ghev in ref 146, p 105.

(529) M. V. Perfil'ev and S. F. Pal'ghev in ref 362, p 147.

(530) M. V. Perfil'ev and S. F. Pal'ghev in ref 362, p 153.

Before applications of CeO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes at high oxygen pressures can be justified, more research is required concerning their stability, the level of p-type conductivity, and the oxygen pressures at which n-type conductivity becomes significant.

## VI. HfO<sub>2</sub>-Based Electrolytes

A summary of the phase studies on HfO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolyte systems is given in Table XXI. Hafnia forms solid solutions

Table XXI

Phase Boundaries of Cubic HfO<sub>2</sub>-Based Solid Solutions

Oxide	Temp, °C	Boundaries, % MO or M <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	Ref
CaO	1800	12 and 22	531
	2500	10 and 20	39
	2000	12 and 20	39
Sc <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1500	14 and 15	532
Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1800	8 and >40	533
La <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1500	30 and 41 <sup>a</sup>	534
Nd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1500	29 and 38 <sup>b</sup>	185
Eu <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1500	11 and 56	185
Gd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	2000	10 and 50	535
	1500	15 and 56	535
HfO <sub>2</sub>	1500	8 and 55	185

<sup>a</sup> Based on La<sub>2</sub>Hf<sub>2</sub>O<sub>7</sub>. <sup>b</sup> Based on Nd<sub>2</sub>Hf<sub>2</sub>O<sub>7</sub>.

with MgO and CaO and 1:1 compounds (MHfO<sub>3</sub>) with CaO, SrO, and BaO.<sup>536-538</sup> For directly mixed oxides, about 1400° was required to effect solid solution formation.<sup>536</sup> The phase boundaries of the fluorite phase in the HfO<sub>2</sub>-MgO system are not well established. For the HfO<sub>2</sub>-CaO system, an upper limit of 20-25% CaO at 1600° was also determined.<sup>536</sup> At 20% CaO, the stoichiometric, monoclinic compound CaHf<sub>2</sub>O<sub>9</sub> has been identified.<sup>39, 539</sup> This compound is stable below 1450°. The cubic solid solutions are unstable below 1450° and decompose into monoclinic HfO<sub>2</sub> and CaHf<sub>2</sub>O<sub>9</sub>.<sup>39</sup> Recently, the compound CaHf<sub>2</sub>Zr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>9</sub> was prepared,<sup>540</sup> but, as mentioned in section II.C, CaZr<sub>4</sub>O<sub>9</sub> has not been positively identified. Lattice parameters of 5.106 and 5.112 Å have been given for the 10 and 15% CaO compositions, respectively, while 5.112 Å was given

(531) C. E. Curtis, L. M. Doney, and J. R. Johnson, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **37**, 458 (1954).

(532) L. N. Komissarova and F. M. Spiridonov, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **182**, 834 (1968); *Dokl. Chem.*, **182**, 864 (1968); G. A. Kalinovskaya, F. M. Spiridonov, and L. N. Komissarova, *J. Less-Common Metals*, **17**, 151 (1969).

(533) J. Besson, C. Deportes, and G. Robert, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **262**, 527 (1966).

(534) L. N. Komissarova, V. I. Spitsyn, and W. Kên-shih, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **150**, 816 (1963); L. N. Komissarova, W. Kên-shih, V. I. Spitsyn, and Y. P. Simanov, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **9**, 693 (1964); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **9**, 383 (1964).

(535) F. M. Spiridonov, V. A. Stepanov, L. N. Komissarova, and V. I. Spitsyn, *J. Less-Common Metals*, **14**, 435 (1968).

(536) N. A. Godina and E. K. Keler, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, **4**, 884 (1959); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, **4**, 401 (1959).

(537) Z. S. Volchenkova and S. F. Pal'ghev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **5**, 133 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 8472 (1965).

(538) V. N. Strelakovskii, Z. S. Volchenkova, and S. F. Pal'ghev, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **2**, 1230 (1966).

(539) Y. A. Pyatenko, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **173**, 634 (1967).

(540) C. Delamarre, *Silicates Ind.*, **32**, 345 (1967).

for the 12% CaO composition in another study.<sup>29</sup> They were not found to vary directly with the CaO concentration.<sup>541</sup>

Similar to the  $ZrO_2$ - $Sc_2O_3$  system, the  $HfO_2$ - $Sc_2O_3$  system is quite complex.<sup>195,532</sup> Three rhombohedral compounds appeared at 12.5, 16.7, and 40%  $Sc_2O_3$ , each exhibiting marked nonstoichiometry.<sup>532</sup> At 2000°, they extended from 9 to 13, 16 to 28, and 31 to 50%  $Sc_2O_3$ , respectively. The first two compounds were derived from a rhombohedral distortion of the fluorite lattice in opposite directions. Between them, an undistorted fluorite phase was detected at about 14%  $Sc_2O_3$ . The transitions from one structure to another were not continuous. They were separated by narrow two-phase regions.<sup>532</sup>

There are no fluorite solid solutions in the  $HfO_2$ - $La_2O_3$  system.<sup>534</sup> Cubic pyrochlore-type solutions based on  $La_2Hf_2O_7$  are adjacent to large two-phase regions on both sides. The boundaries shown in Table XXI for the  $HfO_2$ - $Eu_2O_3$  and  $HfO_2$ - $Gd_2O_3$  systems contain regions where the solid solutions are ordered. For instance, the pyrochlore phase exists from 28 to 42 and 31 to 41%  $Gd_2O_3$  at temperatures of 2000 and 1500°, respectively.<sup>535</sup> Continuous transitions occur between these two structures. In another investigation, only 7%  $Gd_2O_3$  was required to stabilize the fluorite phase at 1900°, but 15%  $Gd_2O_3$  was needed at 1500°.<sup>542</sup> At high temperatures, continuous transitions were observed between tetragonal and cubic  $HfO_2$  solid solutions in the  $HfO_2$ - $Sm_2O_3$  system.<sup>543</sup>

A maximum conductivity of  $2.9 \times 10^{-2}$  ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000° and 8%  $Y_2O_3$  was found in the  $HfO_2$ - $Y_2O_3$  system.<sup>538</sup> The Arrhenius relationship was obeyed between 900 and 1600° and the activation energy was 25.8 kcal/mol. The conductivity went through a slight minimum at 33%  $Y_2O_3$  leading to speculation about the compound  $Y_2Hf_2O_7$ . Its existence was also considered in a recent paper about this system.<sup>544</sup> A sample of  $HfO_2 + 10\%$   $Y_2O_3$  which was prepared by melting had a conductivity of  $3.5 \times 10^{-2}$  ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000° and an activation energy of 26.1 kcal/mol.<sup>61</sup> Johansen and Cleary<sup>29</sup> measured a conductivity of  $0.40 \times 10^{-2}$  ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000° for  $HfO_2 + 12\%$  CaO. The activation energy was 33.0 kcal/mol from 800 to 2000°.

Emf measurements at high<sup>537</sup> and intermediate ( $\sim 10^{-13}$  atm)<sup>533</sup> oxygen pressures have established that  $HfO_2$ -based solutions are pure ionic conductors around 1000°. The conductivity of samples containing more than 6%  $Y_2O_3$  was unaffected by oxygen pressure in the range from 1 to  $10^{-5}$  atm.<sup>538</sup> Electron holes, and not anion vacancies, controlled the rate of permeation of oxygen through  $HfO_2 + 14\%$  CaO.<sup>89</sup>

Before  $HfO_2$ -based electrolytes can be properly evaluated, more investigations are needed on their stability and transport properties. However, based on the similarity of  $HfO_2$  and  $ZrO_2$  and the fact that lower ionic conductivities have been observed in the  $HfO_2$ -based systems, there appears to be no justifiable reason to conclude that they could offer any significant advantages over  $ZrO_2$ -based electrolytes. Hafnia could be used in ternary oxide electrolyte systems. Amounts of 100,<sup>545,546</sup>

$\sim 40$ ,<sup>420</sup> and  $\sim 30\%$   $HfO_2$ <sup>409</sup> will dissolve in  $ZrO_2$ ,  $ThO_2$ , and  $CeO_2$ , respectively.

## VII. Electrolytes Based on Trivalent Metal Oxides

In this section, solid solutions based on either  $Sc_2O_3$ ,  $Y_2O_3$ , or a rare earth oxide will be discussed. These oxides have either the cubic C-type, monoclinic B-type, or hexagonal A-type structure. The C-type structure, favored by small cations and low temperatures, is closely related to the fluorite structure. In the fluorite lattice, each cation is surrounded by a cube of eight anions. The C-type structure can be derived by removing one-quarter of the anions and slightly rearranging the remaining ions. For 25% of the cations, the vacancies (interstitial positions with respect to the C-type structure) lie along a body diagonal and the anions are located at the corners of slightly distorted octahedra. All six metal-oxygen distances are equal. For the remaining cations, the vacancies lie along a face diagonal resulting in distorted octahedra and three different metal-oxygen distances. In the case of the larger cations, further distortion results when a seventh anion attempts to squeeze into each octahedron. The resulting B-type or A-type structures are quite complex. In the hexagonal A-type structure, each cation has four close and three more distant oxygen neighbors, while the anions are either four- or five-coordinated.

All of the oxides have the C-type structure at low temperatures and  $Sc_2O_3$ ,  $Y_2O_3$ , and the rare earth oxides from  $Dy_2O_3$  to  $Lu_2O_3$  retain this structure to temperatures in excess of 2000°. However, the oxides from  $La_2O_3$  to  $Nd_2O_3$  revert to the A-type structure at temperatures varying between 500 and 550° for  $La_2O_3$ <sup>547-549</sup> and 600 and 650° for  $Nd_2O_3$ .<sup>550,551</sup> The oxides from  $Sm_2O_3$  to  $Dy_2O_3$  revert to the B-type structure at temperatures of 850-950° for  $Sm_2O_3$ ,<sup>550-552</sup> 1100° for  $Eu_2O_3$ ,<sup>550,551</sup> 1200-1250° for  $Gd_2O_3$ ,<sup>550,551</sup> 1850° for  $Tb_2O_3$ ,<sup>551,553</sup> and 2150° for  $Dy_2O_3$ .<sup>551,553</sup> Foëx and Traverse<sup>554</sup> found the C-B transformation of  $Dy_2O_3$  at only 1850° and observed A-type  $Sm_2O_3$  and  $Eu_2O_3$  at temperatures above 1850 and 2050°, respectively. All the transformations were concluded to be reversible by several authors,<sup>551,552</sup> but others have stated that the transformations occurring below 1500° are irreversible.<sup>550,553-555</sup>

### A. ADDITIONS OF GROUP IVB OXIDES

As evident in Table XXII, considerable quantities of  $ZrO_2$ ,  $HfO_2$ ,  $CeO_2$ , and  $ThO_2$  can be accommodated by the rare earth oxide structures. The solubility limits often increase markedly with temperature. For instance, at 2000°,  $Y_2O_3$  will dissolve 24%  $ZrO_2$ <sup>141</sup> and 12%  $ThO_2$ ,<sup>414</sup> while B- $Gd_2O_3$  will dissolve

(547) K. Loehberg, *Z. Phys. Chem.*, **28**, 402 (1935).

(548) V. B. Glushkova and E. K. Keler, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **152**, 611 (1963).

(549) P. N. Mehrotra, G. V. Chandrashekar, C. N. R. Rao, and E. C. Subbarao, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, **62**, 3586 (1966).

(550) R. S. Roth and S. J. Schneider, *J. Res. Nat. Bur. Stand.*, **64A**, 309 (1960).

(551) I. Warshaw and R. Roy, *J. Phys. Chem.*, **65**, 2048 (1961).

(552) M. W. Shafer and R. Roy, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **42**, 563 (1959).

(553) A. G. Boganov and V. S. Rudenko, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **161**, 590 (1965); *Dokl. Chem.*, **161**, 290 (1965).

(554) M. Foëx and J.-P. Traverse, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **262**, 636, 743 (1966); *Bull. Soc. Fr. Mineral. Cristallogr.*, **89**, 184 (1966); M. Foëx, *Sci. Ceram.*, **4**, 217 (1968).

(555) V. B. Glushkova and A. G. Boganov, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ser. Khim.*, 1131 (1965); *Bull. Acad. Sci. USSR, Div. Chem. Sci.*, 1101 (1965).

(541) V. N. Strekalovskii, G. V. Burov, V. A. Samarina, and Z. S. Volchenkova, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **5**, 163 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 7192 (1965).

(542) E. N. Isupova, V. B. Glushkova, and E. K. Keler, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **4**, 1732 (1968).

(543) E. N. Isupova, V. B. Glushkova, and K. E. Keler, *ibid.*, **4**, 399 (1968).

(544) M. Caillet, C. Deportes, G. Robert, and G. Vitter, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **4**, 269 (1967).

(545) R. Ruh, H. J. Garrett, R. F. Domagala, and N. M. Tallan, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **51**, 23 (1968).

(546) A. M. Gavrish, B. Y. Sukharevskii, P. P. Krivoruchko, and E. I. Zoz, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **5**, 547 (1969).

Table XXII

Solubilities of the Group IVB Oxides in  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , and the Rare Earth Oxides at  $1500^\circ$ 

$M_2\text{O}_3$	Solubility of $\text{ZrO}_2$ in $M_2\text{O}_3$	Ref	Solubility of $\text{HfO}_2$ in $M_2\text{O}_3$	Ref	Solubility of $\text{CeO}_2$ in $M_2\text{O}_3$	Ref	Solubility of $\text{ThO}_2$ in $M_2\text{O}_3$	Ref
C- $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$	10 <sup>a</sup>	14	19	532				
C- $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$	20	141			46	486	7	414
A- $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	18	178	5	534	$\sim 10^b$	487	$\sim 1$	416
A- $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$	14	178			$< 10^a$	413	$< 10^a$	413
B- $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$	3	178					$< 10^a$	413
B- $\text{Eu}_2\text{O}_3$							$< 1$	419
C- $\text{Eu}_2\text{O}_3$							11-28	419
B- $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$	2	178	2	535	$< 1$	488		
C- $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$	10-25 <sup>c</sup>	178	5-10	535	15-44	488	18-34	416
C- $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$	20	178			46	488	$< 1^d$	319
C- $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$	18	178			13	488	2 <sup>a</sup>	419

<sup>a</sup>  $1400^\circ$ . <sup>b</sup>  $1300^\circ$ . <sup>c</sup> The cubic phase has a distorted hexagonal structure in part of this region. <sup>d</sup>  $1000^\circ$ .

4%  $\text{ZrO}_2$ ,<sup>178</sup> and 10%  $\text{ThO}_2$ .<sup>416</sup> The presence of a group IVB oxide stabilizes the cubic C-type structure by raising the C-A or C-B transformation temperature. Even C- $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  and C- $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$  phases can be formed at  $1500^\circ$  by the addition of 47 and 39%  $\text{CeO}_2$ , respectively.<sup>488</sup> Of course, since higher temperatures favor the B- and A-type structures, more of the group IV oxide is required to stabilize the cubic phase as the temperature increases. For example, at  $2000^\circ$ , at least 24%  $\text{ZrO}_2$ ,<sup>178</sup> 20%  $\text{HfO}_2$ ,<sup>535</sup> and 40%  $\text{ThO}_2$ <sup>416</sup> are required for the appearance of single-phase C- $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ .

From a consideration of the rare earth oxide structures, it is evident that anion interstitials could be incorporated into the lattice quite readily. This defect model has been verified for  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ - $\text{ZrO}_2$ ,<sup>556</sup>  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ - $\text{CeO}_2$ ,<sup>557</sup>  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ - $\text{ThO}_2$ ,<sup>414</sup> and  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ - $\text{ThO}_2$ <sup>416</sup> solid solutions. Such systems are potential anion-conducting solid electrolytes. However, the anions are much less mobile in these structures than the fluorite structure<sup>488</sup> and the appearance of p-type conductivity at high oxygen pressures might be impossible to suppress. The cell air| $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  + 10%  $\text{ThO}_2$ | $\text{O}_2$  yielded values for  $t_i$  of only 0.18 and 0.34 at 1000 and  $1400^\circ$ , respectively.<sup>414</sup> Their behavior at intermediate and low oxygen pressures has yet to be determined.

## B. ADDITIONS OF ALKALINE EARTH OXIDES

According to Table XXIII, appreciable quantities of the alkaline earth oxides will dissolve in the rare earth oxide structures at high temperatures. However, the solubilities become quite restricted at low temperatures.<sup>559,561-563</sup> Some solid solubility has also been indicated between MgO and B- $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$ , CaO and

Table XXIII

Solubilities of the Alkaline Earth Oxides in  $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$ , and the Rare Earth Oxides

$M_2\text{O}_3$	Temp, $^\circ\text{C}$	Solubility	Ref
C- $\text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$	$> 2000^a$	30% MgO	558
	1000	$< 1\%$ MgO	559
	1700	3% CaO	560
C- $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$	1000	3% CaO	560
	2000	25% MgO	561
	1500	3% MgO	561
A- $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	$> 2000^a$	16% CaO	562
	1600	16% CaO	563
	$> 2000^a$	18% SrO	562
A- $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	2000	20% SrO	564
	$> 2000^a$	14% BaO	562
A- $\text{Nd}_2\text{O}_3$	2000	15% SrO	564
B- $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$	$> 2000^a$	30% SrO	564
B- $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$	1850	$< 1\%$ CaO	565
B- $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$	$> 2000^a$	22% SrO	564
B- $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$	1800	20-30% CaO	566
B- $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$	$> 2000^a$	20% SrO	564
B- $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$	$> 2000^a$	33-45% CaO	566
C- $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$	1850	$< 1\%$ CaO	565

<sup>a</sup> Near the fusion temperature.

B- $\text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$ , and CaO and B- $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $1500^\circ$ ,<sup>567</sup> and between CaO and the B-type modifications of the oxides from  $\text{Tb}_2\text{O}_3$  to  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  (excluding  $\text{Tm}_2\text{O}_3$ ) after melting.<sup>568</sup> Any significant solubility has been denied between MgO and  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $1650^\circ$ ,<sup>569</sup> CaO and  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $1650^\circ$ ,<sup>569</sup> MgO and  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $2000^\circ$ <sup>570</sup> and  $1400^\circ$ ,<sup>25</sup> CaO and  $\text{La}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $1850^\circ$ ,<sup>565</sup> and  $1400^\circ$ ,<sup>25</sup> MgO and  $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$  at  $1500^\circ$ ,<sup>567</sup> and SrO and C- $\text{Gd}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$ , and  $\text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$  at all temperatures.<sup>564</sup> The disagreement between these results and those shown in Table XXIII indicate that equilibrium is very difficult to achieve in these systems and should be approached from the high-temperature side, unless reactive

(556) R. J. Bratton, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **52**, 213 (1969).

(557) W. W. Barker and A. F. Wilson, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, **30**, 1415 (1968).

(558) S. G. Tresvyatskii, L. M. Lopato, and Z. A. Yaremenko, *Porosh. Met., Akad. Nauk Ukr. SSR*, **4**, 29 (1964).

(559) J. E. Bauerle, J. Hrizo, and R. J. Ruka in ref 71, p 11.

(560) W. Trzebiatowski and R. Horyn, *Bull. Acad. Polon. Sci., Ser. Sci. Chim.*, **13**, 315 (1965).

(561) H. E. Otto in "Phase Diagrams for Ceramists," M. K. Reser, Ed., American Ceramic Society, Columbus, Ohio, 1964, p 111.

(562) M. Foëx, *Bull. Soc. Chim. Fr.*, 109 (1961).

(563) T. H. Etsell and S. N. Flengas, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **116**, 771 (1969).

(564) F. Queyroux, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **6**, 111 (1969).

(565) T. L. Barry, V. S. Stubican, and R. Roy, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **49**, 667 (1966).

(566) F. Queyroux, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **261**, 4430 (1965); *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **2**, 307 (1965).

(567) C. E. Curtis and J. R. Johnson, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **40**, 15 (1957).

(568) M. Foëx, *Bull. Soc. Fr. Mineral. Cristallogr.*, **88**, 521 (1965).

(569) C. E. Curtis, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **40**, 274 (1957).

(570) S. G. Tresvyatskii and L. M. Lopato, *Vop. Teor. Primen. Redkozemel. Metal., Akad. Nauk SSSR*, **155** (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 5940 (1965); Z. A. Yaremenko, L. M. Lopato, and S. G. Tresvyatskii, *Eksp. Tekhn. Mineral. Petrogr., Mater. Soveshch.*, **7th**, 1964, 38 (1966); *Chem. Abstr.*, **65**, 11417 (1966).



oxide powders are prepared.<sup>563</sup> Consequently, the evidence against solid solubility cannot be regarded as conclusive, especially in cases where reaction was attempted at only 1100°.<sup>571</sup>

With respect to the different rare-earth oxide structures, divalent metal oxides have the opposite effect to tetravalent metal oxides in that they stabilize the B-type with respect to the C-type modification. Single-phase B-type Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> forms at 1800° upon the addition of 20% CaO.<sup>566</sup> However, the solutions undergo a eutectoid decomposition at 1500° into CaDy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and C-Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. The eutectoid temperature is just below the fusion temperature in the Yb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO system.<sup>566</sup> Compounds are formed except in the systems involving La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> or MgO,<sup>572</sup> although two compounds in the La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-SrO system were recently identified.<sup>573</sup>

Via density measurements, the anion vacancy model has been verified for La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO solid solutions,<sup>562,563</sup> although some of the Mg<sup>2+</sup> ions may reside in interstitial positions in Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-MgO solid solutions.<sup>569</sup> Only a very limited amount of conductivity data is available for these systems. In the La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO system, maximum ionic conductivities of  $1.9 \times 10^{-2}$ <sup>574</sup> and  $2.4 \times 10^{-2}$ <sup>563</sup> ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000° for the 15% CaO composition have been reported. The corresponding activation energies were 14.7 and 20.3 kcal/mol, respectively. Although solutions having this composition are unstable at 800–1200°,<sup>562,563</sup> very little CaO is required to produce a high level of ionic conductivity. At 5% CaO (~1% anion vacancies), the conductivity is  $2.0 \times 10^{-2}$  ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> at 1000°.<sup>563</sup> This value is between 80 and 230 times larger than the conductivities reported for the Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO, and Sm<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO systems at a similar vacancy concentration.<sup>201</sup> Associated activation energies were 33.5, 33.5, and 20.5 kcal/mol, respectively. The anions are much more mobile in the hexagonal A-type structure than the cubic C-type structure. According to Pauling,<sup>575</sup> one-third of the anions in La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> are unusually far from their nearest neighbors (2.69 Å from the nearest La<sup>3+</sup> ions and 3.21 Å from the nearest O<sup>2-</sup> ions). These anions may be extremely mobile. Nevertheless, in the La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO system, the conductivity increases only slightly past 3% CaO. In metastable solid solutions, there may be a marked tendency toward vacancy clustering and, also, vacancy ordering would tend to occur at relatively low defect concentrations in structures in which all the oxygen sites are not equivalent.

No further comparisons are justified until more data are available. If the monoclinic B-type structure was present in the Sm<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO system,<sup>201</sup> it appears that solid solutions having the A-type structure offer the only chance of achieving a high level of ionic conductivity.

Both conductivity measurements as a function of oxygen pressure and emf measurements have been used to show that the solid solutions are ionic conductors at intermediate oxygen pressures and mixed p-type and ionic conductors at high oxygen pressures.<sup>201,563,574</sup> For La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-CaO electrolytes, ionic transport numbers of 0.54 and 0.99 at 1000° and oxygen pressures of 1 and 10<sup>-8</sup> atm, respectively, have been found for samples containing more than 2% CaO.<sup>563</sup> n-Type conductivity was not observed at 10<sup>-21</sup> atm of oxygen and 1000°.<sup>563</sup>

(571) K. R. Bkhargava, L. M. Kovba, L. I. Martynenko, and V. I. Spitsyn, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk SSSR*, 153, 1318 (1963); 161, 594 (1965); *Dokl. Chem.*, 161, 294 (1965).

(572) T. L. Barry and R. Roy, *J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem.*, 29, 1243 (1967).

(573) L. M. Lopato, V. N. Pavlikov, and L. I. Lugin, *Zh. Neorg. Khim.*, 14, 861 (1969); *Russ. J. Inorg. Chem.*, 14, 449 (1969).

(574) S. F. Pal'guyev and Z. S. Volchenkova in ref 129, p 107.

(575) L. Pauling, *Z. Kristallogr.*, 69, 415 (1929).

Systems based on trivalent metal oxides may be useful for determining thermodynamic properties of systems which exert low oxygen potentials or for measuring the oxygen content in liquid metals or high-temperature gases. In this regard, C-type structures are desirable because of their excellent resistance to hydration.<sup>552,569</sup> A-Type oxides hydrate rapidly, although the presence of an alkaline earth oxide in solution greatly reduces this tendency.<sup>562,563</sup> More research is required on the stability and transport properties of these electrolytes before such possibilities can be fully evaluated.

An investigation of rhombohedral Bi<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-SrO solid solutions has been reported.<sup>576</sup> An extrapolation of an Arrhenius plot to 650° indicates that the conductivity of Bi<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> + 20% SrO would be 10<sup>-2</sup> ohm<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup>. However, at an oxygen pressure of about 1 atm and 600°, the ionic transport number was only 0.7 while the reduction of Bi<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> interfered at intermediate oxygen pressures.

Perovskite structures based on LaAlO<sub>3</sub> containing MgO<sup>201</sup> or CaO<sup>577,578</sup> and SrZrO<sub>3</sub> containing Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>201</sup> exhibit almost pure ionic conduction at intermediate oxygen pressures and are potential alternative oxide electrolytes.

## VIII. Transport Properties of Refractory Oxides

Oxides which exhibit only small deviations from stoichiometry are often exclusively ionic conductors within restricted ranges of purity, temperature, and oxygen pressure. A brief discussion of their transport properties will comprise the remainder of this review.

### A. BeO

The cells air|BeO|O<sub>2</sub> at 1000–1300°<sup>579</sup> and 1200–1700°<sup>580</sup> and 66% CO + 34% CO<sub>2</sub>|BeO|O<sub>2</sub> at 1000–1300°<sup>579</sup> have shown that BeO is essentially an ionic conductor. Investigations to determine transport numbers with a Hittorf-type experiment,<sup>581</sup> cation diffusion coefficients,<sup>582–586</sup> and anion diffusion coefficients<sup>583,587</sup> have indicated that BeO is a cation conductor. Excellent correlation between electrical conductivity data<sup>579,584,588–590</sup> and cation diffusion coefficients using the Nernst-Einstein relation can be found above 1100°. The correlation coefficient of 0.80<sup>590</sup> verifies the vacancy mechanism for cation migration.<sup>582,583,585,586</sup>

The remaining question concerns the extrinsic or intrinsic origin of the lattice vacancies. The conductivity is independent

(576) A. D. Neumin, L. D. Yushina, Y. M. Ovchinnikov, and S. F. Pal'guyev in ref 51, p 92.

(577) F. Forrat, G. Dauge, P. Trevoux, G. Danner, and M. Christen, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, 259, 2813 (1964).

(578) T. Takahashi and H. Iwahara, *Denki Kagaku*, 35, 433 (1967).

(579) S. F. Pal'guyev and A. D. Neumin, *Fiz. Tverd. Tela*, 4, 855 (1962); *Sov. Phys.-Solid State*, 4, 629 (1962).

(580) C. F. Cline, J. Carlberg, and H. W. Newkirk, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, 50, 55 (1967).

(581) S. F. Pal'guyev and L. D. Yushina, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, 3, 149 (1962); *Chem. Abstr.*, 59, 8231 (1963).

(582) H. J. de Bruin and G. M. Watson, *J. Nucl. Mater.*, 14, 239 (1964).

(583) S. B. Austerman, *ibid.*, 14, 248 (1964).

(584) H. J. de Bruin, G. M. Watson, and C. M. Blood, *J. Appl. Phys.*, 37, 4543 (1966).

(585) S. B. Austerman and J. W. Wagner, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, 49, 94 (1966).

(586) R. H. Condit and Y. Hashimoto, *ibid.*, 50, 425 (1967).

(587) J. B. Holt, *J. Nucl. Mater.*, 11, 107 (1964).

(588) A. W. Pryor, *ibid.*, 14, 258 (1964).

(589) D. H. Bradhurst and H. J. de Bruin, *ibid.*, 24, 261 (1967).

(590) C. F. Cline and H. W. Newkirk, *J. Chem. Phys.*, 49, 3496 (1968).

of oxygen pressure from 1 to  $10^{-10}$  atm at  $1300^{\circ}$ <sup>579</sup> and, therefore, vacancy concentration changes arising from eq 9 and 16 are unimportant. Impurity-controlled vacancy concentrations have been suggested<sup>584,585</sup> and, recently, proven conclusively.<sup>586,590</sup> Aluminum and silicon are the major impurities which dissolve in the cation sublattice and create cation vacancies. Above  $1200\text{--}1500^{\circ}$ , depending on the impurity content, the activation energy for conduction is due solely to vacancy migration. Both cation diffusion coefficients<sup>586</sup> and conductivities<sup>590</sup> vary linearly with the vacancy concentration. At lower temperatures, the activation energy increases because of vacancy-impurity association or precipitation of impurities.<sup>585,586,590</sup> Cline and Newkirk<sup>590</sup> suggested that the latter may be more important.

Extrinsic electronic conduction may be present below about  $1200^{\circ}$  in relatively impure samples. Intrinsic ionic conduction appears to be absent even at  $2135^{\circ}$ .<sup>586</sup> To observe this region, higher purity BeO is required. However, it was absent at  $1700^{\circ}$  in a sample containing <25 atomic ppm total impurities and only 8 atomic ppm of Al and Si.<sup>590</sup> The energies of intrinsic defect formation are very high in BeO.<sup>588</sup>

## B. MgO

In 1959, Mitoff<sup>591</sup> found that an Arrhenius plot for pure MgO crystals ( $\sim 30$  atomic ppm total impurities), when extrapolated to  $1400\text{--}1600^{\circ}$ , coincided with cation diffusion data.<sup>592</sup> Quite different behavior resulted for more impure specimens. Also, higher impurity levels lead to more pronounced conductivity minima at an oxygen pressure of  $10^{-5}$  atm, indicating that impurities play a dominant role in transport processes.<sup>591</sup> The oxygen pressure dependences could not be rationalized without assuming the presence of a pressure-independent contribution. Since 1960, a considerable amount of emf data has become available, indicating that this contribution was ionic conductivity.

Emf measurements on the cell Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|MgO|Ni, NiO have resulted in values for  $\bar{i}_1$  of 0.96<sup>593</sup> and 0.82<sup>594</sup> at  $1100^{\circ}$  and 0.9 at  $1040^{\circ}$ .<sup>595</sup> For this cell,  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-11}\text{--}10^{-12}$  atm. However, higher temperatures favor electronic conduction. For the cell air|MgO|O<sub>2</sub>, Mitoff<sup>596</sup> measured values for  $\bar{i}_1$  of 0.9, 0.5, and 0.15 at 1000, 1300, and  $1500^{\circ}$ , respectively. Later, using a guard ring to protect against surface conduction, he obtained values of 0.88, 0.59, and 0.33 at 1016, 1292, and  $1510^{\circ}$ , respectively, for this cell.<sup>597</sup> Pal'guev and Neumin<sup>579</sup> reported a value of 0.87 at  $1300^{\circ}$ . Activation energies of 46.2 and 81.5 kcal/mol for ionic and electronic conduction, respectively, have been determined.<sup>596</sup> At  $1290^{\circ}$ , a maximum ionic transport number of 0.65 occurred at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} \sim 10^{-5}$  atm,<sup>596</sup> although a figure of 0.95 has also been given for these conditions.<sup>579</sup> Low oxygen pressures also favor electronic conduction. For instance,  $\bar{i}_1 = 0.20$  for  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-10}$  atm at  $1290^{\circ}$ <sup>596</sup> and for  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-22}$  atm at  $1040^{\circ}$ .<sup>595</sup> From an analysis of conductivity data,<sup>591</sup> Schmalzried<sup>598</sup> calculated that  $P_{\oplus}$  ( $P_{O_2}$ , where  $\sigma_1 = \sigma_p$ ) =  $10^{-2.2}$  atm and  $P_{\ominus}$  =  $10^{-6.5}$  atm at  $1300^{\circ}$ .

Because of high, and often unstated, impurity contents, the electrical properties of MgO and other refractory oxides are either difficult or impossible to appraise. Generally, impurities increase the electronic contribution, although they can significantly affect the ionic conductivity by altering the number of lattice defects. Based on transport number experiments<sup>581</sup> and diffusion coefficients for Mg<sup>2+</sup><sup>592</sup> and O<sup>2-</sup><sup>599</sup> ions, Mg<sup>2+</sup> migration is responsible for the ionic current (excluding the possibility of impurity ions). Mitoff<sup>596</sup> observed that the addition of Li to MgO lowered the ionic transport number. The introduction of Li<sup>+</sup> ions on the cation sublattice will lower the cation vacancy concentration, thereby lowering the ionic conductivity. Higher conductivities due to the presence of Fe<sup>3+</sup> ions<sup>591,600</sup> may have been partially caused by an increase in the number of cation vacancies. An investigation of the effect of ions such as Sc<sup>3+</sup> and Al<sup>3+</sup> would be interesting. Intrinsic cation conductivity may occur at the higher temperatures since intrinsic Mg<sup>2+</sup> diffusion has been observed between  $1400$  and  $1600^{\circ}$ .<sup>592</sup> The activation energy was 79 kcal/mol. High ionic transport numbers near an oxygen pressure of 1 atm<sup>579,596,597</sup> may be possible because of strong interactions between electron holes and cation vacancies.

Davies<sup>601</sup> concluded that O<sup>2-</sup> ions are the charge carriers at certain oxygen pressures from the similarity between the activation energy for electrical conductivity and extrinsic O<sup>2-</sup> diffusion. However, the conductivities were about three orders of magnitude too high to be accounted for by O<sup>2-</sup> migration. Despite the agreement between Lewis and Wright's results<sup>602</sup> at  $400\text{--}750^{\circ}$  and other conductivity data<sup>591</sup> extrapolated to these temperatures, extrinsic electronic conduction undoubtedly predominated in their relatively impure MgO (99.9%).

As a solid electrolyte, MgO would be valuable at steel-making temperatures, but the preceding discussion indicates that such an application is impractical because of high electronic transport numbers. Consequently, results concerning the activity of oxygen dissolved in molten iron<sup>603-606</sup> must be considered qualitative only, although a significant ionic contribution in MgO at high temperatures has been indicated.<sup>87,605-607</sup> However, Mitoff<sup>591</sup> concluded from an electrolysis experiment that ionic transport was negligible at  $1600^{\circ}$ . It would be interesting to determine transport numbers of very pure MgO (>99.999%), although intrinsic electronic conduction arising from thermally created defects could interfere above  $1500^{\circ}$ .<sup>596</sup>

(591) S. P. Mitoff, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **31**, 1261 (1959).

(592) R. Lindner and G. D. Parfitt, *ibid.*, **26**, 182 (1957).

(593) H. Schmalzried, *ibid.*, **33**, 940 (1960).

(594) S. P. Mitoff, *ibid.*, **33**, 941 (1960).

(595) C. B. Alcock in *ref 34*, p 109.

(596) S. P. Mitoff, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **36**, 1383 (1962).

(597) S. P. Mitoff, *ibid.*, **41**, 2561 (1964).

(598) H. Schmalzried, *Z. Physik. Chem. (Frankfurt am Main)*, **38**, 87 (1963).

(599) Y. Oishi and W. D. Kingery, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **33**, 905 (1960); **34**, 688 (1961).

(600) D. M. Shakhtin, E. V. Levintovich, T. L. Pivovar, and G. G. Eliseeva, *Teplofiz. Vys. Temp.*, **5**, 510 (1967); *High Temp. (USSR)*, **5**, 454 (1967).

(601) M. O. Davies, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **38**, 2047 (1963).

(602) T. J. Lewis and A. J. Wright, *Brit. J. Appl. Phys. (Ser. 2)*, **1**, 441 (1968).

(603) M. Ohtani and K. Sanbongi, *Tetsu To Hagane*, **49**, 22 (1963).

(604) V. P. Luzgin, A. F. Vishkarev, and V. I. Yavoiskii, *Izv. Vyssh. Ucheb. Zaved. Chern. Met.*, **6** (5), 44 (1963); *Chem. Abstr.*, **59**, 7192 (1963); *Izv. Vyssh. Ucheb. Zaved. Chern. Met.*, **6** (9), 50 (1963); *Chem. Abstr.*, **60**, 5121 (1964).

(605) V. I. Yavoiskii, A. F. Vishkarev, and V. P. Luzgin, *Teor. Prakt. Intensifik. Protessov Konverterakh Martenovsk. Pechakh*, **7** (1965); *Chem. Abstr.*, **66**, 13144 (1967).

(606) V. I. Yavoiskii, A. F. Vishkarev, V. P. Luzgin, A. G. Frolov, and M. F. Panin, *Sb. Mosk. Inst. Stali Splavov*, No. 41, 112 (1966); *Chem. Abstr.*, **65**, 16496 (1966); *Optimizatsiya Met. Protessov*, No. 1, 66 (1967); *Chem. Abstr.*, **70**, 89932 (1969).

(607) V. P. Luzgin, A. G. Frolov, A. F. Vishkarev, V. I. Yavoiskii, L. V. Vinogradova, and D. S. Rutman, *Ogneupory*, **30**, 42 (1965).

### C. CaO

Calcium oxide has been found to be an amphoteric semiconductor at 600<sup>608</sup> and 800–1000°<sup>609</sup> with the p–n transition at oxygen pressures of 10<sup>-5</sup><sup>608</sup> and 10<sup>-2</sup><sup>609</sup> atm. An analysis<sup>610</sup> of Rudolph's results<sup>609</sup> indicated that  $P_{O_2}^{\pm 1/4}$  dependences were obeyed near the p–n transition and that a considerable fraction of ionic conductivity was present. Current passage through CaO is accompanied by oxygen evolution<sup>611</sup> and cells of the type Fe–O|CaO|air yielded appreciable emf values.<sup>612</sup> Nevertheless, there is no established pattern for the magnitude of the ionic contribution. From emf measurements,  $\bar{t}_i = 0.5$ –0.6 at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} \sim 1$  atm and 1100–1300°<sup>579</sup> 0.6–0.9 at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-5}$ –10<sup>-8</sup> atm and 900–1300°<sup>579</sup> and 0.6–0.7 at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-11}$ –10<sup>-14</sup> atm and 800–1000°.<sup>92,501</sup> However, a comparison of the electrical conductivities calculated from the Nernst–Einstein relation using Ca<sup>2+</sup> diffusion data ( $D \sim 10^{-14}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/sec at 1000°)<sup>613–615</sup> and measured directly at  $P_{O_2} \sim 10^{-4}$  atm<sup>615</sup> indicated that the ionic contribution is less than 2% at 950–1400°.<sup>615</sup> Although this comparison does not account for anion transport, the portion of ionic conduction attributed to Ca<sup>2+</sup> migration, determined from Ca<sup>2+</sup> transport numbers, accounted for all the ionic conductivity.<sup>613</sup> These transport numbers, measured by a gravimetric method, were only 0.01–0.001 at 900–1400°.<sup>613,614</sup> It is interesting that the activation energy measured by Surplice<sup>616</sup> is similar to that for Ca<sup>2+</sup> diffusion,<sup>613,614</sup> although he attributes the conductivity to either electrons or O<sup>2-</sup> ions.

Since errors arising from emf measurements such as electrode polarization or gas leakage between electrode compartments lead to low ionic transport numbers, it is evident that under certain conditions the ionic transport in CaO is very significant. To define these conditions properly, the effect of impurities must be studied.

### D. SrO and BaO

p-Type conductivity predominates at high oxygen pressures for these oxides<sup>609,617,618</sup> and only a small ionic contribution is present.<sup>610</sup> For SrO,  $\bar{t}_i = 0$ –0.1 at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} \sim 1$  atm and 1000–1200°.<sup>579</sup> However, ionic transport becomes significant at intermediate oxygen pressures for SrO<sup>579,610</sup> and  $\bar{t}_i = 0.6$ –0.9 at  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-6}$ –10<sup>-8</sup> atm and 900–1200°.<sup>579</sup> Oxygen ions are probably the ionic current carriers. A defect structure has been proposed for SrO postulating the predominance of Frenkel disorder on the anion sublattice.<sup>619</sup> Oxygen interstitials are very mobile in this oxide.<sup>619</sup>

(608) K. Hauffe and G. Traenckler, *Z. Phys.*, **136**, 166 (1953).

(609) J. Rudolph, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **14A**, 727 (1959).

(610) V. N. Chebotin, Z. S. Volchenkova, and S. F. Pal'guev in ref 362, p 123.

(611) A. B. Kiselev and B. P. Nikonov, *Radiotekhn. Elektron.*, **7**, 1585 (1962).

(612) W. A. Fischer and W. Ertmer, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, **37**, 427 (1966).

(613) R. Lindner, *Acta Chem. Scand.*, **6**, 468 (1952).

(614) R. Lindner, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **23**, 410 (1955); *Z. Naturforsch.*, **10A**, 1027 (1955).

(615) Y. P. Gupta and L. J. Weirick, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids*, **28**, 811 (1967).

(616) N. A. Surplice, *Brit. J. Appl. Phys.*, **17**, 175 (1966).

(617) J. Rudolph, *Z. Naturforsch.*, **13A**, 757 (1958).

(618) A. B. Kiselev and B. P. Nikonov, *Radiotekh. Elektron.*, **11**, 1886 (1966).

(619) W. D. Copeland and R. A. Swalin, *J. Phys. Chem. Solids.*, **29**, 313 (1968).

### E. Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, AND THE RARE EARTH OXIDES

The conductivity of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>507</sup> La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>507,609,620,621</sup> Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>507,620</sup> Sm<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>620</sup> and Gd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>621</sup> increases as the oxygen pressure is increased, indicative of p-type conductivity. From electrolysis experiments *in vacuo* ( $P_{O_2} \sim 10^{-8}$  atm) at 600°, Noddack and Walch<sup>621,622</sup> concluded that  $t_i < 0.05$  and usually  $t_i < 0.01$  for the rare earth oxides. Linear current–voltage curves from 0 to 5 V in air or vacuum at 600–1300° supported this conclusion,<sup>621,622</sup> although electrode–gas reactions could have prevented charge buildup at the electrodes. However, ionic conduction predominates in these oxides at low temperatures and intermediate oxygen pressures.<sup>507,598,623,624</sup> Schmalzried<sup>598</sup> demonstrated that Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Sm<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and Yb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> exhibit purely ionic conduction at 800–1000° in cells of the type Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|M<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|Ni, NiO. Tare and Schmalzried<sup>623</sup> used galvanic cells with gas electrodes to define the parameters  $P_{\oplus}$  and  $P_{\ominus}$  for Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Sm<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Gd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 667–930°. For all the oxides,  $P_{\oplus} = 10^{-2}$ –10<sup>-4</sup> atm and  $P_{\ominus} < 10^{-19}$  atm except Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> for which  $P_{\oplus} \sim 10^{-9}$  atm. Therefore,  $t_i > 0.9$  from  $P_{O_2} = 10^{-6}$ –10<sup>-8</sup> atm to  $P_{O_2} < 10^{-15}$  atm.

Impurities play a dominant role in ionic conduction. For 99.996% Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,  $t_i = 0.30$  at 700° and 0.15 at 800° and an oxygen pressure of 10<sup>-15</sup> atm.<sup>625</sup> The purity of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> was 99.9% in Tare and Schmalzried's investigation.<sup>623</sup> Higher temperatures virtually eliminate the ionic contribution. For Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, it was less than 1% from 10<sup>-1</sup> to 10<sup>-17</sup> atm of oxygen and 1200–1600°.<sup>625</sup> No emf was produced from the cell air|Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|O<sub>2</sub> at 1000–1400°.<sup>414</sup> Similarly, ionic transport in Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> is only significant at low temperatures.<sup>626</sup>

An analysis<sup>610</sup> of conductivity data for La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub><sup>609</sup> indicated that p-type conductivity obeyed a  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$  dependence. This dependence has been verified for La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>,<sup>563</sup> and also found for Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.<sup>154,507</sup> Whenever only small deviations from stoichiometry occur, which must be the case if ionic transport numbers are significant,<sup>695</sup> this proportionality will be observed regardless of the predominant lattice defects if they are fully ionized. At  $P_{O_2} = 1$  atm and 1000°,  $t_i = 0.09$  for 99.99% La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.<sup>563</sup> Somewhat higher ionic transport numbers (0.2–0.3) have been reported for 99.9% La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> under similar conditions.<sup>507,574,610</sup> Again, the ionic conductivity appears to be impurity controlled. The ionic transport number increases to 0.91 at an oxygen pressure of 10<sup>-8</sup> atm and would become almost 0.99 at 10<sup>-12</sup> atm except that n-type conductivity appears below 10<sup>-11</sup> atm at 1000°.<sup>563</sup> Higher temperatures favor electronic conduction. The very weak oxygen pressure dependences for B–Gd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> observed by Rapp<sup>319</sup> from 1 to 10<sup>-7</sup> atm at 1000° could be indicative of a significant ionic contribution.

The ionic conductivity in La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> has been attributed to O<sup>2-</sup> ion migration.<sup>563</sup> Diffusion coefficients for oxygen in A–Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and B–Sm<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> are about 10<sup>-9</sup> cm<sup>2</sup>/sec at 1000°,<sup>627</sup> indicating that the anions are very mobile in the hexagonal A-type and monoclinic B-type rare earth oxide structures. For cubic

(620) M. Fořx, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **220**, 359 (1945).

(621) W. Noddack and H. Walch, *Z. Elektrochem.*, **63**, 269 (1959).

(622) W. Noddack and H. Walch, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Leipzig)*, **211**, 194 (1959).

(623) V. B. Tare and H. Schmalzried, *Z. Phys. Chem. (Frankfurt am Main)*, **43**, 30 (1964).

(624) R. A. Rapp, *U. S. At. Energy Comm.*, COO-1440-3, 33 pp (1967).

(625) N. M. Tallan and R. W. Vest, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **49**, 401 (1966).

(626) W. C. Tripp and N. M. Tallan, *Bull. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **47**, 355 (1968).

(627) G. D. Stone, G. R. Weber, and L. Eyring in ref 91, p 179.

C-type oxides, anion diffusion coefficients are also about  $0^{-9}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/sec at 1000°,<sup>628,629</sup> whereas cation self-diffusion coefficients in Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Er<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> are about  $10^{-14}$  and  $10^{-17}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/sec, respectively, at 1000° (extrapolated from 1400°).<sup>630</sup> Anion interstitials are more mobile than anion vacancies.<sup>629</sup> In the C-type structure, the anion interstitial positions form nonintersecting strings in the (111) directions along which the anions can move rapidly.

It is evident from the preceding discussion that Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and the rare earth oxides will function as solid electrolytes under certain conditions. The fuel cell NH<sub>3</sub>|Pr<sub>6</sub>O<sub>11</sub>|air yielded an emf of 400–420 mV at 750°,<sup>631</sup> and an electrochemical cell has been described in which the solid electrolyte was essentially Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>.<sup>632</sup>

### F. ZrO<sub>2</sub> and HfO<sub>2</sub>

Considerable disagreement exists pertaining to transport numbers in both monoclinic<sup>633–636</sup> and tetragonal<sup>633,636,637</sup> ZrO<sub>2</sub>. Ionic transport numbers will be highest at oxygen pressures near the oxygen pressure corresponding to the minimum conductivity since the ionic conductivity is virtually unaffected by oxygen pressure in this region.<sup>638</sup> Conductivity minima have been reported at  $10^{-9}$ <sup>638</sup> and  $10^{-16}$ <sup>634</sup> atm at 1000° for monoclinic ZrO<sub>2</sub> and at  $10^{-4}$ ,<sup>637</sup>  $10^{-6}$ ,<sup>638</sup> and  $10^{-7}$ <sup>636</sup> atm at 1300° for tetragonal ZrO<sub>2</sub>. The minima shifted to higher oxygen pressures at higher temperatures (1300–1700°),<sup>636</sup> although they were also shown to be essentially temperature independent from 1230 to 1330°<sup>638</sup> and 1200 to 1500°.<sup>637</sup>

A  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$  dependence found by Rudolph<sup>639</sup> at  $1\text{--}10^{-4}$  atm and 900–1000° has been analyzed to be a combination of p-type conductivity obeying a  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$  law and a pressure-independent ionic contribution.<sup>610</sup> The cell Fe, Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>|ZrO<sub>2</sub>|Cu, Cu<sub>2</sub>O indicated that  $\bar{t}_i = 0.9$  from 600 to 950°.<sup>92,501</sup> However,  $\bar{t}_i < 0.01$  at an oxygen pressure of  $10^{-2}$  atm and 1000°.<sup>634</sup> Non-linear Arrhenius plots<sup>635</sup> cannot be taken as evidence of mixed conduction.

For tetragonal ZrO<sub>2</sub>, a polarization technique involving dc conductivity measurements at zero and infinite time led to values for  $\bar{t}_i$  of 0.9 and 0.4 at  $P_{O_2} = 10^{-9}$  atm and 1300 and 1600°, respectively.<sup>636</sup> The ionic transport number reached 0.55 at  $P_{O_2} = 10^{-4}$  atm and 1600°,<sup>638</sup> although intrinsic semi-conduction has been observed above this temperature.<sup>639</sup> McClaine and Coppel<sup>637</sup> did not find the polarization technique applicable because of electrode-gas reactions and space charge polarization, but estimated that  $\bar{t}_i$  could be 0.4–0.5 at

$P_{O_2} \sim 10^{-13}$  atm and 1200° from differences between ac and dc conductivities. Therefore, little doubt exists that ZrO<sub>2</sub> is a mixed conductor.

Fully ionized zirconium vacancies<sup>634</sup> and oxygen vacancies<sup>636</sup> have been postulated to be the predominant defects at high and low oxygen pressures, respectively. The ionic current carriers in ZrO<sub>2</sub> are not known with certainty, but O<sup>2-</sup> ions are probably responsible.<sup>637</sup> However, a suggestion that ionic conductivity arises from a coupled transport of oxygen vacancies and interstitials<sup>638</sup> has been discredited.<sup>640</sup> Moebius<sup>76</sup> has briefly discussed the conductivity of ZrO<sub>2</sub>.

Also for HfO<sub>2</sub>, results are in substantial disagreement. A complex oxygen pressure dependence and a conductivity maximum at  $P_{O_2} = 10^{-8}$  atm and 900–1300° has been reported.<sup>638</sup> For purer HfO<sub>2</sub> samples, Tallan, Tripp, and Vest<sup>641</sup> found a minimum conductivity at  $10^{-10}$  atm and 1500° which shifted to lower pressures at lower temperatures. They determined that the conductivity was essentially electronic from 1000 to 1500°. Yet, from galvanic cell measurements,  $\bar{t}_i = 0.01, 0.02, 0.71,$  and  $0.94$  at 1000° and  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-1}, 10^{-3}, 10^{-8},$  and  $10^{-13}$  atm, respectively.<sup>642</sup> These data were consistent with conductivity measurements at high oxygen pressures.<sup>642</sup> At 1000° and  $\bar{P}_{O_2} = 10^{-8}$  atm, a value for  $\bar{t}_i$  of 0.59 has also been given.<sup>99</sup> In addition, almost pure ionic conduction was indicated at 700 to 1000° from measurements on the cell CO, CO<sub>2</sub>|HfO<sub>2</sub>|O<sub>2</sub> where CO/CO<sub>2</sub> = 200/1.<sup>643</sup>

p-Type conductivity at high oxygen pressures, proportional to  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$ , has been accounted for with a model involving fully ionized hafnium vacancies,<sup>641,642</sup> but the mechanism of ionic transport has not been clarified. Higher purity samples must be studied before definite statements can be made concerning the suitability of ZrO<sub>2</sub> or HfO<sub>2</sub> as solid electrolytes.

### G. CeO<sub>2</sub>

Anionic conduction appears in CeO<sub>2</sub> only at low temperatures and high oxygen pressures. However, even under these conditions, CeO<sub>2</sub> is predominantly an n-type semiconductor.<sup>609</sup> Emf measurements have shown that ionic transport numbers are 0.1–0.2 at  $P_{O_2} \sim 1$  atm at 700–1000°.<sup>501,507</sup> The cation transport number was less than 0.004 at 1100°.<sup>514</sup> Electrolysis experiments,<sup>622,644</sup> the presence of ohmic behavior,<sup>619,622</sup> and the absence of voltage–time transients<sup>519</sup> have indicated that ionic conduction in CeO<sub>2</sub> is insignificant.

### H. ThO<sub>2</sub>

Polarization arising from the passage of dc current through ThO<sub>2</sub> crystals held under vacuum at 600–1300° was linked to ionic transport.<sup>645</sup> Although p-type conductivity, proportional to  $P_{O_2}^{1/4}$ ,<sup>89,424,425,610</sup> prevails at high oxygen pressures,<sup>646</sup> con-

(628) C. D. Wirkus, M. F. Berard, and D. R. Wilder, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **50**, 113 (1967).

(629) M. F. Berard, C. D. Wirkus, and D. R. Wilder, *ibid.*, **51**, 643 (1968).

(630) M. F. Berard and D. R. Wilder, *ibid.*, **52**, 85 (1969).

(631) O. Erämetsä and A. Johansson, *Suomen Kemistilehti*, **40**, 93 (1967).

(632) C. C. McPheeters, J. C. McGuire, and R. Tercovich, U. S. Patent 3,309,233 (Dec 30, 1964).

(633) P. Kofsad and D. J. Ruzicka, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **110**, 181 (1963).

(634) R. W. Vest, N. M. Tallan, and W. C. Tripp, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **47**, 635 (1964).

(635) E. D. Whitney, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **112**, 91 (1965).

(636) R. W. Vest and N. M. Tallan, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **48**, 472 (1965).

(637) L. A. McClaine and C. P. Coppel, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **113**, 80 (1966).

(638) D. L. Douglass and C. Wagner, *ibid.*, **113**, 671 (1966).

(639) A. Guillot and A.-M. Anthony, *Rev. Hautes Temp. Refract.*, **1**, 325 (1964); A.-M. Anthony, A. Guillot, and P. Nicolau, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris, Ser. B*, **262**, 896 (1966).

(640) P. J. Harrop and J. N. Wanklyn, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **110**, 1285 (1963).

(641) N. M. Tallan, W. C. Tripp, and R. W. Vest, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **50**, 279 (1967).

(642) G. Robert, C. Deportes, and J. Besson, *J. Chim. Phys.*, **64**, 1275 (1967).

(643) V. N. Chebotin, Z. S. Volchenkova, and S. F. Pal'guev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **5**, 123 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 4734 (1965).

(644) I. V. Vinokurov, Z. N. Zonn, and V. A. Ioffe, *Izv. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Neorg. Mater.*, **3**, 1012 (1967); *Fiz. Tverd. Tela*, **9**, 3369 (1967); *Sov. Phys.-Solid State*, **9**, 2659 (1968).

(645) W. E. Danforth, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **23**, 591 (1955); W. E. Danforth and J. H. Bodine, *J. Franklin Inst.*, **260**, 467 (1955); W. E. Danforth, *ibid.*, **266**, 483 (1958).

(646) M. Foëx, *C. R. Acad. Sci., Paris*, **215**, 534 (1942).

duction is almost exclusively ionic at intermediate oxygen pressures. The conductivity of  $\text{ThO}_2$  was independent of oxygen pressure below  $10^{-8}$  atm at  $1000^\circ$ <sup>424</sup> and below  $10^{-12}$  atm at  $800$ – $1100^\circ$ .<sup>425</sup> n-Type conductivity appeared at  $10^{-22}$  atm and  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>425</sup>

In the cell  $\text{Co, CoO}|\text{ThO}_2|\text{Ni, NiO}$ ,  $t_1 > 0.9$  for  $\text{ThO}_2$  at  $800$ – $1100^\circ$ .<sup>425</sup> Lower values are found when  $\text{ThO}_2$  contacts a  $\text{Cu-Cu}_2\text{O}$  electrode ( $P_{\text{O}_2} = 10^{-6.2}$  atm at  $1000^\circ$ ).<sup>92,99,425</sup> No more than 10% ionic conduction remains at an oxygen pressure of 1 atm.<sup>414,425,610</sup> Donneaud<sup>326</sup> set up the cell  $\text{O}_2|\text{ThO}_2|\text{Na}_2\text{Si}_2\text{O}_5|\text{ZrO}_2\text{-MgO}|\text{O}_2$  which involved  $\text{ThO}_2$  and  $\text{ZrO}_2\text{-MgO}$  tubes dipping into the silicate melt. If  $\text{ThO}_2$  were an electronic conductor, the cell emf would be dependent on the oxygen pressure over the melt, whereas ionic conduction would be indicated by a dependence of the emf on the oxygen pressure inside the  $\text{ThO}_2$  tube. However, an inconsistently high value for the ionic transport number of  $\text{ThO}_2$  of 0.8 at an oxygen pressure of about 1 atm and  $1250^\circ$  was determined.

The fluorite lattice can accommodate large concentrations of anion vacancies and interstitials<sup>647</sup> and permits the anions to move much more easily than the cations.<sup>135</sup> Anion and cation diffusion coefficients are  $10^{-11}$ <sup>648</sup> and  $10^{-17}$ <sup>649</sup>  $\text{cm}^2/\text{sec}$  at  $1000^\circ$ , respectively. The entire electrical conductivity of  $\text{ThO}_2$  above  $1100^\circ$  was accounted for by using anion diffusion data.<sup>433</sup> The anionic conductivity is extrinsic since the lattice defect concentration is controlled by aliovalent impurities. Bauerle<sup>424</sup> successfully extrapolated a  $\log \sigma_i$  vs.  $\log [\text{YO}_{1.5}]$  plot for  $\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$  solid solutions to the known impurity content of  $\text{ThO}_2$  (400 ppm cation impurities). The major impurities were  $\text{Ce}^{3+}$  ions. Ullmann<sup>433</sup> claimed to have observed intrinsic ionic conduction above  $1100^\circ$ , but did not give an analysis for his  $\text{ThO}_2$  specimens. Theoretical calculations made by Chebotin<sup>518</sup> indicated that Schottky defects are energetically much more favorable than Frenkel defects on the anion sublattice in both  $\text{ThO}_2$  and  $\text{CeO}_2$ .

### I. $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$

Generally,  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  is an electronic conductor, although impure samples exhibit mixed conduction.<sup>650-652</sup> Pappis and Kingery<sup>653</sup> ruled out ionic conductivity at  $1300$ – $1750^\circ$  because of the much greater mobilities of electronic defects compared to ionic defects. A comparison of measured and calculated conductivities using the Nernst-Einstein relation indicated that neither  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ions<sup>654</sup> nor  $\text{Al}^{3+}$  ions<sup>655</sup> were mobile enough to contribute significantly. Hittorf-type experiments at  $1550$ – $1750^\circ$  showed that  $t_{\text{Al}^{3+}} \leq 0.05$ .<sup>654</sup> Also, no ionic contribution could be detected at  $P_{\text{O}_2} \sim 1$  atm and  $1250^\circ$ .<sup>326,387</sup>

Other investigators have reported significant ionic conduction in  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  from emf measurements at  $1170$ <sup>658</sup> and  $1550^\circ$ .<sup>87</sup> Matsumura<sup>652</sup> found that  $t_1 \sim 0.8$  at  $P_{\text{O}_2} \sim 1$  atm and  $900^\circ$ . Although both he and Schmalzried<sup>598</sup> demonstrated that  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$

(647) L. E. J. Roberts in "Non-stoichiometric Compounds," L. Mandelcorn, Ed., Academic Press, New York, N. Y., 1964, p 66; *Sci. Ceram.*, **4**, 329 (1968).

(648) H. F. Edwards, A. F. Rosenberg, and J. T. Bittel, NASA Document N63-20,007, 1963, 146 pp.

(649) R. J. Hawkins and C. B. Alcock, *J. Nucl. Mater.*, **26**, 112 (1968);

(650) T. Arizumi and S. Tani, *J. Phys. Soc. Jap.*, **5**, 442 (1950).

(651) J. Cohen, *Bull. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **38**, 441 (1959).

(652) T. Matsumura, *Can. J. Phys.*, **44**, 1685 (1966).

(653) J. Pappis and W. D. Kingery, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **44**, 459 (1961).

(654) W. D. Kingery and G. E. Meiling, *J. Appl. Phys.*, **32**, 556 (1961).

(655) P. J. Harrop and R. H. Creamer, *Brit. J. Appl. Phys.*, **14**, 335 (1963).

Table XXIV

### Electrical Properties of Solid Oxide Electrolytes

#### a. Electrical Conductivities

Electrolyte	% anion vacancies	Ionic conductivity at $1000^\circ$ , $\text{ohm}^{-1}\text{cm}^{-1} \times 10^3$	Activation energy, kcal/mol	Ref
$\text{ZrO}_2 + 12\% \text{CaO}$	6.0	5.5	25.2	28, 30, 37, 54, 63
$\text{ZrO}_2 + 9\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$	4.1	12	18.4	30, 37, 147
$\text{ZrO}_2 + 10\% \text{Sm}_2\text{O}_3$	4.5	5.8	22.0	147
$\text{ZrO}_2 + 8\% \text{Yb}_2\text{O}_3$	3.7	8.8	17.3	147
$\text{ZrO}_2 + 10\% \text{Sc}_2\text{O}_3$	4.5	25	14.9	37, 147
$\text{ThO}_2 + 8\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$	3.7	0.48	25.4	99, 425
$\text{ThO}_2 + 5\% \text{CaO}$	2.5	0.047	25.5	99
$\text{CeO}_2 + 11\% \text{La}_2\text{O}_3$	5.0	8.0	21.0	344, 346, 489
$\text{CeO}_2 + 15\% \text{CaO}$	7.5	2.5	17.3	505
$\text{HfO}_2 + 8\% \text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$	3.7	2.9	25.8	533
$\text{HfO}_2 + 12\% \text{CaO}$	6.0	0.40	33.0	29
$\text{La}_2\text{O}_3 + 15\% \text{CaO}$	2.7	2.4	20.3	563

#### b. Transport Numbers

Electrolyte	Temp, $^\circ\text{C}$	Oxygen pressure range for $t_1 \geq 0.99$	Ref
$\text{ZrO}_2\text{-CaO}$	1000	1 to $10^{-20}$	63, 97
	1600	1 to $10^{-12}$	114, 127
$\text{ThO}_2\text{-Y}_2\text{O}_3$	1000	$10^{-7}$ to $10^{-24}$	99, 120, 423, 452
	1600	$10^{-7}$ to $10^{-16}$	114, 128, 423
$\text{La}_2\text{O}_3\text{-CaO}$	1000	$10^{-8}$ to $<10^{-21}$	55, 563

becomes a predominantly electronic conductor above  $1300^\circ$ , Fischer and Ackermann<sup>656</sup> have recently reported anion transport numbers of 0.6–0.7 at  $1600$ – $1700^\circ$  for  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  tubes containing molten aluminum and dipping into molten iron.

Self-diffusion studies of  $\text{O}^{2-}$  ions<sup>657</sup> and  $\text{Al}^{3+}$  ions<sup>658</sup> in  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  indicate that the cations are more mobile. However, grain boundaries markedly increase the anion mobility<sup>657</sup> which could become important in fine-grained  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ .<sup>659</sup> From thermoelectric measurements and approximate activation energy calculations, Matsumura<sup>652</sup> accounted for the ionic transport by the migration of triply ionized aluminum vacancies of extrinsic origin. The possibility of mobile ionic impurities should not be neglected.

As for  $\text{MgO}$ , results obtained from galvanic cells having  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  electrolytes<sup>605,606,660,661</sup> can be considered qualitative only.

### J. $\text{SiO}_2$

Fused  $\text{SiO}_2$  is an ionic conductor from 1 to  $10^{-16}$  atm of oxygen at  $1000^\circ$ <sup>658</sup> by virtue of the migration of impurities, usually  $\text{Na}^+$  ions.<sup>662,663</sup> The diffusion coefficient for oxygen is about  $10^{-14}$   $\text{cm}^2/\text{sec}$  at  $1000^\circ$ .<sup>663,664</sup>

(656) W. A. Fischer and W. Ackermann, *Arch. Eisenhuettenw.*, **39**, 273 (1968).

(657) Y. Oishi and W. D. Kingery, *J. Chem. Phys.*, **33**, 480 (1960).

(658) A. E. Paladino and W. D. Kingery, *ibid.*, **37**, 957 (1962).

(659) A. E. Paladino and R. L. Coble, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **46**, 133 (1963).

(660) V. I. Musikhin, O. A. Esin, and B. M. Lepinskikh, *Zh. Prikl. Khim.*, **31**, 689 (1958).

(661) E. F. Mazurov, V. A. Salautin, B. I. Ponomarev, S. M. Gnuchev, and T. A. Izmanova, *Zavod. Lab.*, **33**, 982 (1967).

(662) V. Garino-Canina and M. Priqueler, *Silicates Ind.*, **26**, 565 (1961).

(663) E. W. Suvov, *J. Amer. Ceram. Soc.*, **46**, 14 (1963).

(664) E. L. Williams, *ibid.*, **48**, 190 (1965).

## IX. Summary and Conclusions

The important electrical properties of solid oxide electrolytes are summarized in Table XXIV. In fuel cells where perhaps 5 or 10% electronic conduction can be tolerated but high ionic conductivities and cell voltages are required, only ZrO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes are suitable, although CeO<sub>2</sub>-based systems may be acceptable in some cases. The stability of ZrO<sub>2</sub>-Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> electrolytes must be thoroughly investigated before their potentialities can be fully evaluated. Small additions of either ThO<sub>2</sub> or Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> may serve to fully stabilize them without seriously affecting their conductivities.

For high-temperature thermodynamic measurements, more than 1% electronic conduction will seriously affect the results. Together, the ZrO<sub>2</sub>- and ThO<sub>2</sub>-based electrolytes satisfactorily cover the entire oxygen pressure range normally encountered. Investigations of ionic transport numbers as a function of temperature and oxygen pressure are very helpful since correction factors can be applied to emf measurements for small electronic contributions. However, the purity of the oxide materials must be carefully controlled since the presence of easily oxidized or reduced impurities can drastically affect transport numbers and render reproducibility impossible. Several authors have discussed the emf's obtainable from galvanic cells involving solid electrolytes exhibiting mixed conduction.<sup>66, 96, 404, 407, 598, 665-674</sup>

(665) C. Wagner, *Z. Elektrochem.*, **60**, 4 (1956).

(666) C. Wagner in "Proceedings of the 7th Meeting of the International Commission on Electrochemistry, Thermodynamics, and Kinetics, Lindau, 1955," Butterworth Scientific Publications, London, 1957, p 361.

(667) K. Kiukkola and C. Wagner, *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, **104**, 308 (1957).

Solid solutions based on the A-, B-, or C-type rare earth oxide structures may, for certain applications, provide alternative electrolytes to those based on the fluorite structure. The oxides Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, La<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Gd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Ho<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Er<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and Lu<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> offer the best possibilities because of the stability of the trivalent cations. Further research on such systems should be of considerable scientific, and perhaps practical, interest.

Within certain restricted ranges of temperature and oxygen pressure, BeO, MgO, ThO<sub>2</sub>, Sc<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, and the rare earth oxides are essentially pure ionic conductors. Soluble impurities are necessary to achieve a significant level of ionic conductivity. With the exception of BeO, the influence of impurities on the electrical behavior of the refractory oxides has not been adequately determined. More research is required in this direction before transport mechanisms can be properly defined.

*Acknowledgment.* Financial assistance from the Defence Research Board of Canada is gratefully acknowledged.

(668) C. Wagner, *Advan. Electrochem. Electrochem. Eng.*, **4**, 1 (1966).

(669) S. V. Karpachev and S. F. Pal'guev in ref 27, pp 63, 73, 79.

(670) S. F. Pal'guev, V. N. Chebotin, and S. V. Karpachev, *Tr. Inst. Elektrokhim., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Ural. Filial*, **2**, 145 (1961); *Chem. Abstr.*, **58**, 12162 (1963).

(671) S. V. Karpachev and S. F. Pal'guev, *Topl. Elem., Nekot. Vop. Teor., Akad. Nauk SSSR, Inst. Elektrokhim.*, 137 (1964); *Chem. Abstr.*, **62**, 14173 (1965); S. V. Karpachev and S. F. Pal'guev in "Fuel Cells; Their Electrochemical Kinetics," V. S. Bagotskii and Y. B. Vasil'ev, Ed., Consultants Bureau, New York, N. Y., 1966, p 97.

(672) A. A. Vecher and D. V. Vecher, *Dokl. Akad. Nauk Beloruss. SSR*, **11**, 610 (1967).

(673) V. N. Chebotin, S. V. Karpachev, and S. F. Pal'guev in ref 362, p 137.

(674) V. N. Chebotin and S. F. Pal'guev in ref 129, p 128.